

THE FIVE CENT

199

WIDE AWAKE LIBRARY

Entered according to Act of Congress, in the year 1879, by FRANK TOUSEY, in the office of the Librarian of Congress, at Washington, D. C.

Vol. I. { SINGLE
NUMBER. }

FRANK TOUSEY, PUBLISHER,
180 WILLIAM STREET, N. Y.

{ PRICE
5 CENTS }

No. 56

SHORTY JUNIOR:

OR,

* THE SON OF HIS DAD.

A Sequel to "Shorty In Luck."

By the Author of "Shorty in Luck," etc.

CHAPTER I.

THE readers of SHORTY IN LUCK will remember that

'bout dis gosling for 'fi can't paddle my own canoe roun' dese diggin's, I dunno wher' yer goin' ter scare up 'em dat can," said the kid.

"Oh, I ain't 'fraid of yer holdin' yer own; only I wanted ter kno' wher' I'd pick yer up."

"Gess yer'll find me at Coney Island," replied the kid.

"Coney Island, by jingo!" exclaimed Shorty.

"Coney Island, by hokey!" cried Shanks.

"Le's get a buggy an' go down; hang der biz; let it flop ober till ter-morrer," proposed Shorty, enthusiastically.

behind a spanking team, which had been se... up from the stable, and started off, Shorty Junior mounted on Buster, cantering gayly alongside, and creating quite a sensation by his diminutive size and the manner in which he rode and curbed his prancing steed who sniffed the air and tossed his head at the strange sights of the metropolis.

"Golly, fellers! ain't dat a hummin' black nag dat little rat's on?" exclaimed a newsboy, as Shorty Junior rode on board of a Fulton ferry boat.

"He's skittish, ain't he?"

"Yer bet yer boots, bub, dat he is," answered the



"Look out! Look out!" cried Shorty Jr., "dere comes der white whale fur yez like a streak of lightnin'."

we left our friends Shorty Junior, Shorty and Shanks at the Fifth Avenue Hotel, taking leave of their old chums in the New York Minstrel Troupe on its breaking up.

"Well, dad, what's yer lay-out for ter-day?" inquired Shorty Junior the next morning, as they were sitting in the smoking-room.

"Whew! don't chin me. Shanks and I've got more tings ter 'tend ter dan yer could shake a stick at," replied his dad. "An' what's yer racket, Chips? I spect yer'll be up ter ver ears in mischief 'fore I'm out of sight."

"Don't yer fret yer insides inter fiddle-strings

"I'm with you, pard, like a Siamese twin," said Shanks who was always ready to take a hand in any fun that was going.

"Den it's Coney Island on der half shall for three," laughed Shorty.

"Bully boys wid a glass eye!" shouted the kid, jumping up and clapping on his hat. "Now yer fellers put a mustard plaster on der back of her necks ter help yer ter draw on dose cigars while I slide roun' ter der stable wher' Buster's kept, an' I'll make der boss send yer roun' der sniftiest pair of pelters dat he's got, or I'll make tings howl."

Half an hour later Shorty and Shanks took their seats

kid. "Hey! look out dere, ma'am," he shouted, as he saw a fat, red-faced woman, with a big basket of popcorn, peanuts and candies, standing suspiciously close to Buster's heels.

"Bad cess to him for a black nagur of a horse. I d loike to see him be afther kickin' Mrs."

The balance of her remarks were lost to posterity, owing to Buster at that moment, suddenly and spasmodically straightening out his left hind leg, and the next moment the air was full of peanuts, popcorn, bolivars, and a sprawling, shrieking, scolding woman.

The deck hands picked her up, straightened her

bustle, led her into the cabin, dumped her into a seat, and hurried out to rescue what the newsboys hadn't sniped up of her stock in trade.

The ferry-boat was about in the center of the river when a wheezing, puffing little tug steamed alongside and suddenly blew a shrill, ear-splitting whistle.

Buster, who had been trembling and starting at every strange sound, no sooner heard it than he tossed up his head, seized the bit in his teeth, and with a wild snort of terror sprang forward amongst the affrighted passengers, cleared the side rail with a magnificent leap and disappeared in the river.

"Stop the boat!"

"Boy and horse overboard!"

"Where is he?"

"Save him, somebody! save him!"

"He's gone to the bottom!"

"Back the engine!"

"Lower a boat, quick!" yelled the passengers, as they crowded to the side pale with terror.

"Just stan' back dere for a second an' give him ole man half a show, will yer, an' I'll fetch 'im up from der bottom 'f 'ave ter swim under der water ter Harlem!" exclaimed Shorty, who with Shanks had sprang from their buggy and were divesting themselves of their coats and boots.

"There he is!"

"Hurrah, hurrah!"

"Bully for the little fellow!"

"See how he sticks to him!" shouted the crowd, as the mustang came to the surface with Shorty Junior, sticking to his back as if he was part of him.

"Throw him over a life preserver!"

"Hurry up with them boats for heaven's sake!"

"Oh, Crickey, ain't he jest a game 'un, see he's a grinnin' at us!"

"Keep your reins slack an' giv' 'im his head, Chips, my boy!" yelled Shorty, rushing over to the side.

"Oh, Ise all hunk, dad, go on wid yer boat an' nebber mind Buster or me!" shouted the kid back cheerily, as he shook the water from his face and headed his steed for the Brooklyn side, where ropes were lowered and with the assistance of a derrick both horse and rider were safely landed and received the hearty congratulations of the crowd.

"Say, Chips, 'f yer wanted ter tak' a bath why didn't yer wait till yer got down ter der Island?" said Shorty, as he patted his youngster on the head kindly.

"Der ferry company ort ter giv' me ha'f my fare back 'cause I only com' part der way on der boat," laughed Shorty Junior.

"Now, den, let's hunt up a hat an' some dry duds. How's Buster; all right?" inquired his paternal.

"Rip stavin', pop."

"We'll bounce 'im agin, an' let's kite along."

At the first clothing store they struck, Shorty Junior exchanged his wet clothes for a dry suit, and mounting Buster, they started off again.

"Jimminy, dad! what a bustin' ol' place dis is ter give Buster a spin," exclaimed the kid, as they struck one of the wooden pavement streets, leading to Prospect Park.

"Der mounted cops'd spin yer inter der jug 'f yer tried it," said his dad.

"I'd like ter see der cop dat's got a nag dat'll catch Buster. 'Tanyrate I'm goin' ter let him bile 'long for a lark," laughed Shorty Junior, and without a word the mustang sprang forward in his long, sweeping gallop that covered the ground so quickly.

"Hey, there; stop that horse!" yelled a hoarse voice, as he was dashing along through the second block.

"Stop 'im yerself 'f yer want 'im stopp'd, ol' hoss peeler!" replied the kid, dashing straight ahead without drawing rein.

"I'll do that soon enough, and give you a little taste of the station-house for your sass!" exclaimed the policeman, placing his horse across the street and making ready to snatch at the flying steed.

"Give yer granny a taste of it!" shouted Shorty Junior, and tightening his reins, he allowed Buster to dash within a few feet of the policeman, then just as the officer was in the act of snatching at his bridle, he reined him up on his haunches, wheeled him to the left and went whirling away, leaving the dazed and enraged cop swearing and luming as he started in mad pursuit.

"Hold on there or I'll fire!" shrieked the cop, as he spurred his old plug along the patent pavement.

"Bang away, old slouch, 'f yer pistol ain't any better dan yer hoss yer won't hurt nobody, ta-ta, da-da, by-by!" said the kid, turning around and treating the policeman to a sarcastic grin.

Buster was widening the distance between himself and his pursuer at every leap, and Shorty Junior was congratulating himself upon how easily he had outwitted the cop, when raising his eyes he saw not half a block in front, the sergeant of the squad, who was making his daily rounds.

"Crickeyumbus! but dis is goin' ter be 'bout as tite a trap 'st want ter get inter!" muttered the kid, as he saw the sergeant back a coal cart across the street and take his place in front of it, thus completely blocking the street.

"Stop that horse, boy!" ordered the sergeant.

"Stop nuthin'! Go lay down an' cuss!" exclaimed Shorty Junior; then leaning forward he patted Buster's neck, and whispered: "Now, ol' boy, do yer pertiest for I'se goin' ter giv' yer a jump dat'll mak' dese fellers' hair stan' on 'end."

"Halt; I command you!" screamed the sergeant.

"Command till yer tired, an' see how much good it'll do yer!" shouted Shorty Junior, and as he spoke, with a shout to Buster, he touched him lightly with the spurs, and the gallant steed, with a glorious leap, cleared the back of the coal cart horse, and sped

along, leaving the sergeant sitting open-mouthed and dumb founded.

After galloping a few blocks further till he felt sure he was out of danger of pursuit, Shorty Junior, reined in Buster and allowed him to walk quietly along till Shorty and Shanks overtook him.

"Whoa, Buster, what's der matter wid yer, ol' feller?" exclaimed the kid, as the merry jingling of musical bells ahead of them caused the mustang to prick up his ears and prance.

"Talk 'bout yer talk-'bouts, but I can jest sit up an' sing ter yer, pard, dat dat ain't no slouch of a turn out," remarked Shorty, as they passed the FAMILY STORY PAPER Coach drawn by ten black horses, and filled with a laughing, pleasure-seeking party of ladies and gentlemen.

"Bells on the horses and belles inside," said Shanks.

"Cheese it, chum, dem ain't actors 'f dey are on der stage," coddled Shorty.

"Hush, dad, or I'll hav' ter get off an' fan yer both wid a fence rail," jibed the kid.

"Oh, when it comes to *fencing* or *railing*, I'll pipe down," laughed Shanks.

"An' yer can blow out my candle wid a hummin' bird's breath," said Shorty.

Reaching the island they stabled and tabled at Cable's, and then started off for a visit to the beach.

"Now, den, for der second splash ter day," said Chips, as he darted off with a short pair of children's bathing tights under his arm.

"Mobbe dis ain't a reg'lar ol' shampoo' wash," remarked Shorty, some quarter of an hour later, as they were bobbing, ducking, and buffeting with the white-crested breakers.

"Beats a Russian plunge, a Turkish bath, and a French cocktail all to smithereens," gasped Shanks, crawling out from under an immense breaker and spitting out a mouthful of sand and water.

"Dig yer toes inter der sand an' hol' on till I show yer a racket," said the kid, who appeared to be as much at home in the water as an eel.

"Look out, Chips, an' don't get tumbled ter," warned his paternal.

"I'll put you in the Aquarium along with the other monkeys, if you put up any job on me," threatened Shanks.

"Ain't yer hollerin' 'fore yer hurt? Dip under, wash der sand out yer teeth an' keep yer head damp for I ain't goin' sour on yer," grinned the young imp, diving under the water and swimming rapidly towards where a corpulent and bald-headed German was bathing his family.

"Yaw, yaw; dish ish petter ash lager beer—mein Gott in himmel! vot ish dot!" he exclaimed, as Shorty Junior, swimming by under the water, jabbed him with a pin in the calf of the leg.

His wife and family gathered around him and finally got him quieted down, and he was just spitting out salt water and broken English when the kid dove once more under the surface and prodded him in the back.

"Dundervetter! dose dings make me droubles. I dinks id ish von of dose dings dey call scrabs," shouted the Dutchman, letting go his hold on the rope and springing wildly up out of the water.

He was gazing around with a pained expression of countenance, when an immense white cap came surging along, struck him fair between the shoulders, and a second later, he was fishing on the bottom with his nose, and pointing up to the sky with his sandy feet, while Shorty, Shanks and the kid, fairly shook themselves with laughter.

"Now, gov., watch me spill der frou," said the kid, a few moments later, when everything was once more lovely, and diving, he glided over, caught her by the ankle, and upset her head first into her corpulent husband's bread basket, causing that individual to let go and howl like mad.

"Der duyvel, Katrina! You ish shust so pad as dose pig piles of vader, vot for you dink mein stomach ish made mid?" he roared.

"Oh, dose scrabs! dose scrabs! dose scrabs!" screamed the woman, when she had been fished up and the water poured out of her, sufficient to let her explain her extraordinary behavior.

The next moment the kid snatched one of the tow-headed youngsters by the leg and dragged him under, just as the astonished Teuton was about to lift him up in his arms.

"Py shimminy! dot peats der Cendennial und der duyvel!" he exclaimed, as he watched his youngster disappear under the water with a frightened squall.

A few minutes later, when the child reappeared on the top of the wave, his excited paternal seized him by the legs and held him upside down till the salt water had run out of him, and he was able to sob forth:

"Scrabs! scrabs—pig scrabs."

"Dot saddles dis pathing pizness, und I go ride oud mid der water," said the father, determinedly.

"Hold on, Dutchy, an' hav' some more fun," said Shorty, who was roaring with laughter.

"Dot ish nix fun. You dink I ish ein shackass, ter let der scrabs eat preakfast mit mein legs," he answered, excitedly, as he gathered his family around him.

"Dere ain't any crabs 'ere," said Shorty, reassuringly.

"Mein frendt, dot ish ein boss lie; dey pite. Gott in himmel! more scrabs!" he shrieked, as Shorty Junior, gave him a couple of sly prods in the rear, and with a wild yell of terror he rushed for the shore, where he explained his troubles and experience to a laughing, coddling crowd.

After enjoying themselves to their heart's content in the water, our party came ashore and after dress-

ing themselves, proceeded to scoop in all that was worth seeing on the island.

Visiting the Aquarium, they at once made for the tank containing the white whales, and stood gaping in.

"I'd like to get a good, square look at one of them whales," said a farmer, approaching the tank.

"Would yer. Den I'll help yer. D'yer see dat feller over dere wid der gig lamps on his snoot, stoopin' down an' lookin' in der water?" asked Shorty Junior, pointing over to the other side of the tank, where a dandy exquisite was staring through a pair of eyeglasses at the whales.

"Wal, neow I kalkilate as how I do," said the farmer.

"Fyer skin roun' dere, stan' clus behind 'im, an' peek over his shoulder, ye'll see dem fish same as yer wer' a double-barreled telescope," advised the kid, leading him around.

"Much 'bliged, boy; if I'd fotched along an apple, I'd give you a bite!" said the countryman, and he crept softly up and standing close behind the young fop, peered with straining eyeballs over his shoulder.

"Red hot, an' still a heatin', ain't dey?" asked the kid, coming up behind them.

"What is red hot, urchin?" demanded the fop.

"Yer are, an' I'm goin' ter cooler yer off wid a bath!" shouted the mischievous imp, as he gave the farmer a shove; the latter stumbled, grabbed at, and finally shoved the dandy headfirst into the tank, amidst the shouts of laughter of everyone present.

"H-h-h-e-l-p! I-I'll be dr-dr-drownd an-and eaten up b-b-by th-the wh-whales!" he spluttered, as he caught hold of the side of the tank, and held on.

"Mister, is der water wet?" asked the kid, with a comical grin.

"Oh, p-pull me out, som-somebody!" gasped the dandy.

The countryman reached for his coat collar, and was hauling him out, when Shorty Junior, suddenly yelled:

"Look out! look out! dere he's a comin' for yer lik' a streak of lightnin'!"

"Oh! oh! Save me! I save me!" shrieked the terrified dandy, and throwing his arms wildly around the neck of the farmer, he caused the latter to lose his balance, and the next moment they were both kicking and splurging around in the tank, to the great astonishment of the whales, and the infinite amusement of all the spectators.

Two of the assistants fished them out and they stood dripping and glaring at each other, each believing and blaming the other as the author of his misfortunes.

After strolling around the building, looking at the monkeys and laughing till they were sore over this last racket, our party started back to Cable's Hotel for some dinner.

"Say, boss, can I send a message by yer ter Europe?" inquired Shorty of the gentlemanly proprietor.

"But I'm not going to Europe, my dear sir," answered the other.

"Ain't goin' ter Europe; why I thort yer was der genuine *Atlantic Cable*," said Shorty, wittily, and there was a general smile all around, while the proprietor whispered:

"What'll you take, gentlemen?"

After stowing a square sea-shore meal under their vests our party ordered their plugs brought out, and returned to the city, well pleased with their day's frolic.

That evening Shorty and Shanks had a long consultation in one of their rooms, at the conclusion of which, the kid coming in, Shorty said:

"Say, Chips, Shanks an' I are tinkin' 'bout goin' outer der burnt cork biz. I don't much keer 'bout bumpin' myself roun' like I used ter. How'd yer like ter run a company an' be der boss star?"

"Nigger show?" queried the kid.

"Yee-up."

"I'll tell yer what I'd like ter do wid yer, dad?"

"Spit it out, Chips."

"Well, yer an' Shanks have made dead loads of stamps, I'll bet, on dat last hurrah trip of yern. Now, 'f yer'd jest flounce 'em out, buy me up der snortinist, bang up circus dat's ter be had, snatch der best riders, der nobbiest hosses, an' everything snifty, an' den tack on a fust, top row minstrel troupe 'long wid 'em, we could jest make tings get up an' crawl," explained the kid.

"By Georgel that's a ripping good idea of the boy's; it would take like smoke!" exclaimed Shanks.

"But how'd yer run such a swell turn-out as all dat?" inquired his paternal.

"Oh, yer an' Shanks 'll come 'long wid a feller an' do der managin' biz, yer didn't want me ter rush der buck alone, did yer?"

"I'm half in for the idea," said Shanks.

"Tain't a slouch of a get up, but it's goin' ter tak' a stack of sugar ter start der machine runnin' rite," said Shorty.

"I'll stake the kid for one half der racket," said Shanks, generously.

"Well, den, I s'pose I'll have ter put up der oder ha'f or shut up. So, kid, yer can count on havin' jest der hunky-doryest, highflyin' show dat ever pulled out of dis town if it makes der ole man's pocketbook look 's if an elephant had come down on it wid his number 'leven teen hoof," said Shorty.

"Tanks, dad, an' Shanks, an' 'f I don't make tings hum once'd we get started, den yer can stew me up for sauce, for dere was allers lot's of it in me."

"Dat settles it, den. Shanks an' I'll spin 'round on our eyeballs an' scoop in eberyting of der best. We don't want nothin' slouch in der shows. Eberyting's



'Sacre mille devils,' shrieked the organ-grinder as the monkey clawed two pawfuls of his owner's hair out.

got ter be of der humminist top-crust ter be had," remarked Shorty.

"An' yer an' Shanks'll com' 'long an' fire up der whole biz," asked Shorty Junior.

"Yes, yes, I suppose so, Chips."

"K'rect, den, I'm yer nuckleberry in milk, an' all er'll hav' ter do is ter stan' back an' watch me snake em oder shows inter der back ground," laughed the kid, climbing down from the back of the sofa and offering his little paw to his dad and Shanks for a shake.

"Is dat what yer call a bargain-bandin' shake?" asked Shorty, laughing.

"Yer bet, dat's jest 'bout der size of dat grip?" replied his son.

"Den yer tink, Chips, dat yer'd lik' ter run a gang of nigger minstrels 'long wid der circus?" asked Shorty.

"Well, I'll skip 'round, pop, an' 'f I can pick up som' f der bosses at der biz I'll freeze on ter dem. Dis ort er be a bustin' ol' time of der year ter pick up a tanky team. Yer kno' dey're all on der lay-off just now."

"Good enough, den ter-morrer we'll commence biz, n' 'f we don't make Baraam look cheap, yer can set up on Coney Island for a target to chuck balls at," grinned Shorty, and they parted shortly afterwards.

CHAPTER II.

"I GUESS that fun will have to creep out through the keyhole and let bustling old biz shake himself loose to-day," remarked Shanks, at the breakfast-table next morning. "Som'how-er oder I can allers find time ter squeeze in a racket if I get ha'f a show," said Shorty Junior as he slyly dropped a soft-boiled egg into Shanks's coat-tail pocket.

"Dat used ter be my best grip, but I s'pect, Chips, we've all got ter be on der get up an' crawl lay dis circus agony's 'tended ter," answered his dad.

"Mutton-headed Beelzebub! what in suffering creation is that?" exclaimed Shanks, as in reaching for pocket handkerchief he mashed the egg and brought out five yellow, sticky fingers.

"Looks 's if yer'd been robbin' a henroost," grinned Shorty Junior.

"Been paintin' yerself yaller. Goin' ter start in der naman blaess?" laughed Shorty.

"I'd like to paint the snoozer's eyes black and blue t put that egg there!" shouted Shanks, turning pocket inside out and glaring very savagely at the ter.

"Egg-zactly so," coddled the kid.

"Shell out, Shanks," joked Shorty.

"I'd like to explode a torpedo shell over somebody's ear," said Shanks, grimly, as he wiped his pocket dry with a napkin.

"Say, Chips, how 'bout yer tent?" asked Shorty.

"Les' hav' der tent red, white an' blue, one strip of der canvas red, one white, an' one blue, an' hav' it big nuff ter knock der spots out of anything dat travels," replied the kid, as he shook some red pepper into a pet poodle's mouth who had slipped away from a lady and was setting up on his hind legs begging.

Then followed a scene of the wildest excitement; the dog howled and flew around the room like mad, ladies screamed, men cursed and hoisted up their legs, waiters kicked and fell over him, breaking their skins and the dishes they were carrying.

"Mad dog!" yelled the kid, stuffing a napkin into his mouth to keep from roaring out with laughter.

"Here, Prince! Why, he don't even know his mistress!" screamed a lady, as the kiudle flew past her with his mouth wide open, his eyes bulging out and his tail sticking out like a rudder.

"Mad dog!" sung out the waiters, and there was a general stampede for the door, during which things got hopelessly mixed; tables, children and chairs were upset and stumbled over, men swore, trod on women's dresses, and kicked at the snapping cur, who had got jammed up in the throng; women screamed, fainted and clawed each other's back hair, children yelled, fought, fell down and were stepped on, and the poodle, kicked, cuffed, banged and thrashed, snapped right and left.

"Two ter one on der purp an' no takers!" shouted Shorty Junior.

"Great Mahomet, I'm bit! I'm bit!" yelled an old man, dancing around on one leg and holding the other in his hands.

"Thunderation!" bawled a long-legged man, as the dog made a vicious snap at him, "take that, you brute," and he made a ferocious kick at the poodle, missed by two inches and doubled an old gentleman up.

"Who in blue blazes are you kicking?" screamed the old fellow as soon as he could get his wind back, and he went for the long-legged gentleman's bugle with his fist, and made things lively around there for the next few minutes.

"Whoopla! sail in. Bully for der boss dog," shouted the kid.

"If you don't croak with your boots on for some of these rackets, I'm a false prophet," said Shanks, trying to hide a smile.

"Why I thort cayenne would be good for a kiudie," laughed the imp.

After finishing their breakfast they went into the smoking-room for a puff, before going down town on

business. While they were enjoying their cigars, an organ-grinder, with a grizzly monkey, commenced grinding out the most dismal dirges in front of the window.

"Jest wag yer ears quiet for 'bout seven seconds, and watch me fix dat monk off," said the kid, and he darted into the kitchen, heated a pickel five cents red hot and returning to the room with it between a pair of pincers, deposited it on the window-sill.

"Tankee, siree," said the grinder, sending the monkey scudding over after the coin.

The monkey chattered, grinned, doffed his little red cap; and then stooped to pick up the nickel.

He grabbed it innocently, unsuspectingly, and thankfully; he dropped it like a flash of lightning, and with a wild scream of terror darted back and clawed two pawfuls of his owner's hair out.

"Sacre mille devils!" shrieked the organ-grinder, hitting the monkey a clip alongside of the head which sent him sprawling and chattering into the gutter.

Then the music maker smiled a churchyard smile, and came bowing and scraping over after the nickel himself, but the smile faded away into a look of horrified disgust as he clutched the coin, and the next minute he was out on the sidewalk again with an organ on his back and a monkey on his shoulder, sucking his burnt fingers and chewing up the English language into fine hash.

A walking advertisement man tried to quiet him down, but was clubbed over the head by the frantic organ-grinder, who was finally lugged off to the station-house by a sleepy-headed cop, still wildly jawing and gesticulating.

"Some of dese days, Chips, yer'll get der grandest highfalutin bounce dat'll send yer a kitin' and wusa dan a balloon," said Shorty, as he leaned back in his chair and grinned.

"You can cook me for dinner if he don't get his neck stretched with a rope necktie and a man to put it on," observed Shanks.

"Time nuff ter squeal when yer snatched an' dere ain't no rathole ter scoot out of, dad," grinned the kid, as he slipped off and pinned an old gentleman's coat-tails fast to the chair he was sitting on.

Two minutes later, when the aged citizen tried to get up, and found he was trailing a chair after him, he grew excited, kicked the toenail off a sore toe, tore the tail off his coat, swore till things smelt sulphury, and cavorted around the room in a loose and careless manner.

"What was yer tryin' ter hook der boss's chair for?" asked the kid, after the man had got himself unpinned and was standing before the mantel-piece, gesticulating wildly and struggling for words to express his views on the subject.

"Hook, sir? Why, d--n it, boy, this is the most infernal, outrageous and diabolical attack ever made upon me," he howled.

"Dia—who?"
 "Diabolical, I said!"
 "Dyer hav' dat at der same time? I thort 't was a tack of the coat-tails that wormed yer," grinned Shorty Junior.

"You're a fool, I see," said the old fellow, angrily, as he pulled off his boot to examine his nailless toe.
 "Den, we're related, an' yer've got der 'vantage of me in bizness, ol' stick-in-the-mud," answered Shorty Junior, as he bounced a base-ball down on the aged citizen's sore toe and sent him dancing a Sioux war-dance around the room, and threatening to whip all creation and Shorty Junior thrown in.

We will pass over the next two weeks, during which time Shorty Junior, Shorty and Shanks were in a continual state of rush attending to business connected with their new venture. Advertisements for "stars" of the first order were inserted in all the leading papers. Interviews granted and interviewers bounced. Tents, horses, trappings and everything necessary to a high-toned circus purchased; performers secured, stunning bills and posters got up, and a thousand and one other things attended to.

"Dere, by der criss-cross smoke of Mahomet's pipe! I haven't been as busy as a bee dat's been turned inside out, yer can chalk me down for a caterpillar," observed Shorty, as he threw himself back in his chair one evening.

"Well, thank the stars, we've got everything about attended to. I spent a young bank paying bills to-day," replied Shanks, stretching his long legs and smiling good-naturedly.

"Mebbe yer tank I've been snoozin'. Not much, Sister Jane, I've scooted 'roun' dis town chinnin burnt corks wuss dan a long-legged grasshopper; but, as der woman said, when she had twins, 'I've got dem all tergether,'" said the kid, as he fired a sucked orange out of the window and hit a lame-legged man fair in the nose; and that party whirling around seized an unoffending bootblack standing near and cuffed him soundly.

"Got yer whole gang?" asked his dad.

"Yee up."

"All squar' an' high rollers at der biz?"

"Solid blokes."

"Goin' ter keep any of der ol' crowd?"

"Yes, Dave Reed's goin' 'long."

"D'yer tink yer can ring in Buster inter der show?"

"Yer bet yer undershirt."

"But who'd ride 'im?"

"Dunno 'cept dere's som' codger in der audience dat'd lik' ter tackle 'im," grinned the youngster.

"Cause I kno' wher' I can get der wickedest, ugliest, kickinest pair of trick mules eber born, 'f yer say der word," said his paternal.

"Gobble dem, dad, lik' a turtle would a fly."

"Nuff ced, Chips; I'll snipe dem der fust ting ter-morrow."

"Why, I wouldn't giv' a straw full of sour beer fer a circus without mules," chimed in Shanks.

"Why, I thort yer an' dad promised ter com' 'long, or I'd hav' hav' hunted up a pair long ago," chuckled the imp.

He dodged the bootjack Shanks slung at him and it shivered the looking-glass, but he caught the toe of his dad's boot in his rear as he skipped around the table, and for a moment he thought he would never be able to sit down again.

Things were just commencing to get quieted down when there was a timid tap at the door.

"Turn der knob, hyst yer hat an' slide in on yer keno foot," called out Shorty.

"Yaas, sir-ee, I'll cum a hummin'," said a voice, and the door opened, admitting two strapping six-foot countrymen.

"P-h-e-w! here's a couple of liberty poles," said Shanks.

"Well, fellers, what's der rampage?" asked Shorty.

"Be yu the man that put a bit in the paper 'bout hirin' sum circus actin' folks?" inquired the oldest and sunburned of the pair.

"I've der corkscrew."

"Wal, we've cum."

"What fer, my noble Dukes der Farsnip?"

"Tu jine yure circus."

"Oh, I savey. What's yer best grip?" asked Shorty, scenting fun ahead.

"Wal, you see I be 'bout the all-firedest tumbler yu ever seen this vere side of Bunker Hill. Josh; yu've hearn tell of Josh, I guess; for he's counted the farnal-est critter at ridin' a hoss bareback that ever climbed one," replied the eldest.

"How many hosses can yer fliplop ober?" asked Shorty.

"Guess yu're liddle on the pokin' fun, been't yu, Mister? What'd I want tu tumble over hosses fer?"

"Well, peel an' let's see yer sling yerself," said Shorty.

"Right deown here?"

"Speel or climb?"

"Speel, it is, Mister, as yu call it," answered the countryman, throwing off his coat and vest, and spitting on his hands; he ran a few feet, bent down, put his head to the carpet and sprawled over, kicking Shanks in the chin with his heels hard enough to loosen his teeth.

"Heow's that for a turnover, Mister?" he asked, getting up and rubbing the top of his head.

"I'll wax you under the ear and give you a turn-over backwards if you don't keep them bug-mashing heels to home!" exclaimed Shanks, holding his jaw and glaring savagely at the farmer.

"Is dat all yer can do, popcorn?" inquired Shorty, with a grin.

"Not much, Mister."

"Well, pile in."

"I'm an all night hoe-downer."

"A what?"

"One of dese fellers, Misters; the step mebbe 'tarn't much or purty, but I kin war' an' tar' eny ordinary critter out on my d'uble shuffle that ever kicked a heel," remarked the agriculturist, as he broke into a heel-knocking, shuffling, country dance.

"Guess yer can skip, cucumbers," said Shorty, after he had concluded his performance.

"Wal, mebbe I could if I tried; I'm purty smart at duin' most things."

"I mean dat yer can sail off on yer ear."

"Not much, Mister; that yere's somethin' I won't 'gage tu 'tempt; why, how's a feller goin' tu sail on his ear?"

"I mean ter bounce," said Shorty, impatiently.

"I'se kinder 'feard it might jostle my vittles up, Mister."

"Great Caesar! waltz!"

"Nebber was worth shucks at a shindig, but yu talk 'bout hoein' corn, or droppin' taters, an' I'm reound," replied country.

"Great snakes, I mean for yer ter spin," shouted Shorty.

"Wal 'fi deon't git dizzy in my cocanut I kin spin's good as the next fellow," said the farmer, opening his arms like a windmill and whirling around on one leg.

The second revolution knocked the clock off the mantel-piece; the fourth hit Shanks alongside of the ear as he was getting out of the way; the seventh turn swatted Shorty across his port ear as he was grinning at the others; two more whirrs, and he upset a waiter that came in to bring some drinks, mashed a lot of fancy trinkets that Shorty had purchased, stepped on Shank's foot, and generally stirred up things.

"Go in, pumpkins! heel and toe it!" shouted Shorty, Junior, who had skinned it up on top of the table and was grinning from ear to ear at the whole performance.

"Thar, Mister, kin yur beat that for dust kickin'?"

"When dur think I'd better cum deown?"

"Der day after resurecshun."

"I been't jokin'."

"Climb out of 'ere."

"Wal, dere don't wear to be much tu climb 'cept the mantel-piece, an' guess any goldarned sawney could shin up on that," said the farmer, and he shinned it up on the place named.

"Great snakes! I want yer ter fly."

"Can't du it, Mister. I thought that yu was goin' tu run a circus, but yu didn't say nuthin' bout balloon 'scursions," said the countryman, reproachfully.

"Jest balloon it out of 'ere."

"Carn't, Mister; never could sail one of them yare merchines. I told Aunt Jemima I didn't want tu larn."

"Humpin' hoe cakes, stupid, I want yer to git up and crawl."

"Oh, I kin crawl, only I'll be honeyswoggled 'fi see what yu want a feller tu crawl in a circus for," remarked country, getting down on his knees and scrambling around the room, to the amusement of Shanks and the kid, who lay back and roared at Shorty's discomfiture.

"Slide! slide! slide off on yer ear!" exclaimed Shorty, jumping up and pacing up and down nervously.

"Neow yu've kinder got me, jedge, an' I reckon as how yure stickin' it on tu a feller tu heavy. Slide off on my ear? I tell yer I deon't believe yu've got a man in yure outfit that kin slide on his ear 'thout fallin' deown on his nose," said country.

"An' yer a bareback rider, Josh, aint yer?" inquired the kid.

"Yaas."

"Rite on it, hey?"

"Yure dead tu rights, boy."

"Ride anythin'?"

"Oh, I be one of them yer fellers that sticks. Why, I rode at the Punkinville agricultural race and won a ridin'-whip," said the youngest of the brothers, confidently and proudly.

"I guess yer blowin' yer bazoo."

"Me! I be a rider, boy."

"Somfin' red hot?"

"Yes, sir-ee, I kin ride."

"What can yer ride?"

"Why, why a horse, of course."

"All rite. I've sent roun' ter der stable for my pony an' I'll giv' yer a free lunch on 'im if yer rides 'im. Squashes, yer kin set yerself down for a soft snap of a job," said Shorty Junior.

"Oh, I kin ride settin' deown or standin' up on my two feet," said the countryman, confidently.

A few minutes later Buster was led around by an hostler, and the rumor of sport to be seen having leaked forth through Shanks, nearly all the guests of the hotel thronged the windows and stoop.

"Yer dead gone sure yer game nuff ter ride 'im?" inquired the kid, stepping over and taking hold of Buster's bridle.

"Dew you think I'm sich a sawney duffer that I'd try tew jine yure old show ef I couldn't ride one hoss?" said countryman number two.

"Yer rite on der ride, den?"

"Yew bet."

"Purty snifty on der stick on?"

"Like wax, Mister."

"Well, den yer can bounce dat zebra an', if yer ride 'im, I'll 'gage yer for der circus," said Shorty Junior.

"I wisht he was jist twicet as hard tew sit on so's I could show off," said country.

"Don't yer fret. I tink he'll fill der programme, 'thout yer want ter straddle an airthquake."

"Oh, I be a ridist. I'm Josh Plummer from Salem,"

said the young farmer, confidently, as he climbed up on the mustang's back and grasped the bridle.

It only took him about four seconds to get on Buster's back, yet it seemed like an age compared to the time he occupied in being flung head over heels off again.

"Gosh, he's a chucker, be'ent he?" he exclaimed, as he picked himself up and scooped some mud out of his ear.

"Did yer forgit somfin?" asked Shorty Junior, with a grin on his comical little mug that threatened to spread from ear to ear.

"Goldarn 'im! he kinder pitched me?" said Josh, as he shook himself and scratched his head.

"Bounce 'im agin'."

"Yew bet I will. I been't goin' tew lose a 'gage-ment in a boss circus for eny critter."

"Dis time yer better hol' on wid yer knees," advised the kid.

"Dat'd be need-less," shouted Shorty, and a smile was passed around.

"Mebbe you smartys think I carn't ride that hoss," said country, angrily.

"You can't ride nothing," said Shanks.

"Why don't yer practice on a saw-horse?" inquired Shorty.

"Better ride in a street-car."

"He's a sick hamfatter to ride!"

"Say, old corncocks, go back an' ride der oxen!" shouted the crowd.

"Pile on ter 'im, Josh, an' hol' on yer hat," said the kid.

"I kinder guess that yew folks is sorter fuled in me!" observed Josh, as he made a leap for Buster's back, but that animal moving out of the way just at that moment he came down sprawling on the pavement.

"Consarn his dirty pictur! I'll ride 'im or bust a gut!" shouted the would-be circusser, getting up and feeling under his coat-tail, while the crowd roared with laughter.

"Climb up!"

"Bounce 'im, greeny!"

"Straddle 'im an' chuck yer arms roun' 'is neck!"

"Sail in, corncocks!"

"Cotch 'im by the ears!"

"Take hold of his tail!"

"Don't be 'fraid; jump up on 'im, turntuptops!"

"Yure awful smart, arn't you?" asked Josh.

Then he took off his coat, settled his hat firmly over his eyes, spit on both hands and threw himself upon the mustang's back.

"Now, den, yer've got 'im," laughed the kid, as he let go the bridle.

He might have had him, but it is a question of doubt in the minds of the lookers-on, for two seconds later he was trying to bore a hole in the pavement with his head, and pointing up at the cloudless sky with his number eleven unblacked shoes.

"Durn yure blamed horse, and yure hull golderned show tu blazes! I wouldn't ride sich a critter as that are 'f thar never was a circus," said Josh, when he had been helped up, his hat straightened out and some ice water, keys, penknives, corkscrews, and button-hooks dropped down his back to bring him to.

"Oh, it'll neber do ter giv' it up so, Josh, it'll neber do ter giv' it up so,"

sang Shorty Junior.

"Yer'll mak' all der show boys sick wid' yer ridin'," said his dad.

"Get some mucilage and gum yourself on to him, lima beans," suggested Shanks, with a grin.

"If yu fellers got eny idear that Josh Plummer's a foot-ball tew be kicked an' slung round yure fuled, 'cause I arn't."

"But the circus?"

"Blast yure circus! I be goin' hum tew hoe corn," exclaimed the disgusted countryman, and he started down the street, shaking his head and feeling the sore spots he had gathered.

"Say, Chips, yer ort ter call Buster der circus tester," laughed Shorty.

"Oh, dat puts me in mind, dad, dat we hain't got a name for our show yet," replied Chips, as he sent Buster back to the stable and joined his paternal.

"That's so," said Shanks.

"Nebber thort of der baptism," grinned Shorty.

"Well, les pick out a highfyer," suggested the kid.

"How would the same name the minstrels had do?" asked Shanks.

"Nixy, cully, 'cause I's goin' ter run dis show all over Europe on der fust hurrah, an' I'se goin' ter open Johnny Bull, Jimmy Pollyvous, and Dutchy Bismark's eyes as ter how a 'Merican boy can run a show," said the kid, earnestly.

"Union Combination?" suggested Shanks.

"Not much."

"The Centennial can't be beat," proposed Shorty.

"Nixy agin'."

"United States Grand Circus," said Shanks, after raking his head.

"Ter hefty ter carry roun'."

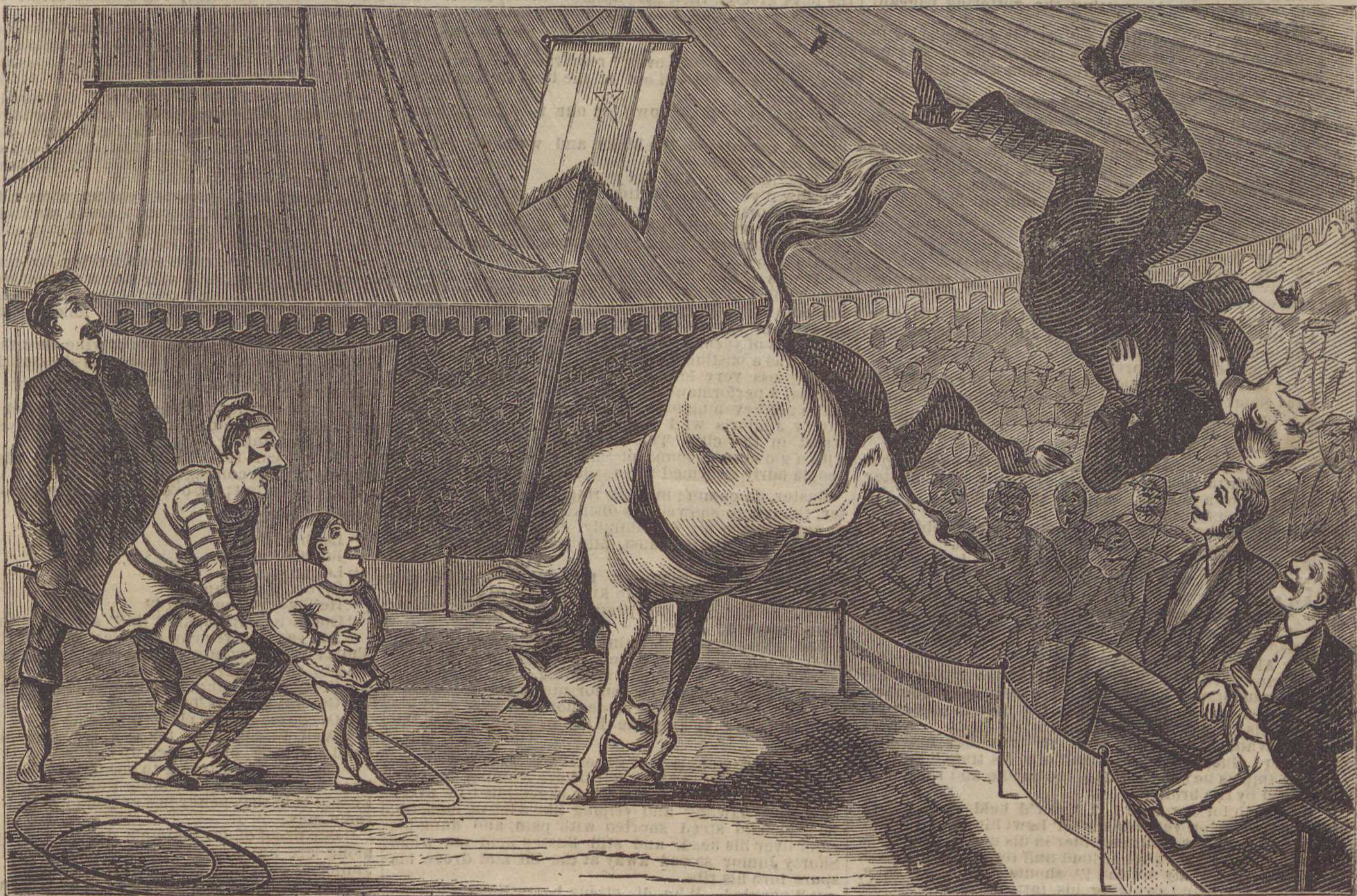
"American Circus," said Shorty.

"Too much of der lapdog business 'bout dat. I want somfin dat's goin' ter wake 'em up an' mak' 'em howl when dey hear I'se comin'," answered his boy.

"Well, what do you suggest yourself?" asked Shanks, after a pause, during which both him and Shorty had puzzled their brains for an appropriate name.

"S'pose we call it der Yankee Boy's Circus, I tink dat 'd be a wide-awaker," said Shorty Junior.

"It's yer show, an' yer've got rite ter name it. Zip, Zip an' a tiger for der 'Yankee Boy's Circus!" exclaimed Shorty, enthusiastically.



The mustang kicked him fair between the shoulders, sending him flying head over heels among the audience.

"Good enough. 'Yankee Boy's Circus' it is, and you bet it'll be the boss," said Shanks.

CHAPTER III.

"DAD, everything is scrumptious an' der goose hangs high up!" exclaimed Shorty Junior, dancing into the room where his paternal and Shanks were seated.

"As I ain't takin' no poultry biz in mine let'er hang," replied his dad, leaning back lazily in his easy chair and blowing smoke rings up at the ceiling.

"If you can't reach up to where your friend the goose is hanging, better hire a stepladder," remarked Shanks, starting up from a doze.

"Are yer ter hire, daddy longlegs?" inquired Chips, climbing up on the back of the latter's chair and dropping a few hot ashes from his cigarette down Shanks' neck.

"Gods of war, I'm in a flame!" shouted our long-legged friend, springing from the sofa and in one leap reaching the middle of the floor.

"Crazy as a bedbug!" remarked Shorty, as he watched his chum peeling off his coat and vest and slamming them down on the floor.

"Fleas!" suggested the kid.

"Fleas be teetotally darned! there's a million tons of red hot coals down my back!" yelled Shanks, trying to haul his shirt off without unbuttoning it at the neck.

"Better fotch in der cops, an' hav' der luny tie jerked out of 'ere 'fore he hurts somebody," observed Shorty, who was roaring with laughter at the comical figure Shanks cut, as he danced around the room with his shirt over his head.

"Hurt? I'd carve the villain into inch long bits that done it!" howled Shanks, from under his shirt.

"Dis 'ere beats a fireworks exhibition all ter flinders," grinned the kid.

"Why in der d—l don't yer sit down, an' mak' yerself comfortable, an' not go skippin' 'round der room lik' a long-legged grasshopper, or a Pawnee in a scalp dance?" asked Shorty, as he saw his partner stumble over a footstool, and get up wilder and more frantic than ever.

"K'rect, ol' one; keep cool an' order up some ice scream!" chimed in the imp, with a comical smirk.

"Cool, fire and brimstone, I'm scorched, burnt to a crisp."

"Den yer can join the 'Sons of Crisp in,'" laughed Shorty.

"One keno for dad on der middle row," said his mischievous son.

"Won't one of you grinning idiots help me off with this cursed shirt! I'm smothering!" bawled Shanks, who had got down in a sitting posture, and was pulling as hard as a team of oxen at the garment to get it over his head.

"Yer bet I will; an', Chips, yer mite skate out an' fetch in a fire engine ter play up his back an' stop der conflagration settin' fire ter der house," said Shorty, jumping up, coming to his friend's rescue and quietly releasing him.

"If you stir after an engine, or any other water-works, I'll fix you for a hospital," screamed Shanks, the moment he got his head released.

"What's dis hurrah 'bout, anyhow?" asked Shorty, as Shanks was trying to get a glimpse of his burnt back in the looking-glass.

"Means that my whole spinal column's charred till I don't know if there is any of it left."

"Why, dere's nuthin' der matter wid yer back, pard," said Shorty.

"Bug bit 'im, I guess," chirped Chips.

"Bugs, the d—l! don't you suppose I know the difference 'tween a bug and a lot of hot coals of fire?" replied Shanks, indignantly.

It took half a box of cold cream, and half an hour's persuasion to get him into his shirt and quieted down, and even then he sat down swearing that he was going to put the best detectives in the city to work on the case.

"Now 'f yer smart 'Alecks' 'll jest stow yer chin music an' jerk me a flash of silence, I'll tell yer what I commenced ter, when Shanks dere was tuk wid der fit," observed the kid, when things had got settled so as you could hear yourself speak without shouting.

"Spin yer cuffer, boy; my mouth's shut as tight as a clam's."

"Spit out your yarn, but I still insist I could and can lick the wretched man that burnt my back, if he was as big as Bunker Hill Monument," assented Shanks, with a growl.

"Well den, gov., I tink dere's nuthin' now to hinder us paintin' der fences wid our posters an' show bills, histin' up der tent, runnin' up der flags, trottin' out our hosses, an' tellin' der folks ter waltz 'long an' see der biggest show eber struck out from dis boss city."

"Yer all ready for der bell ter ring?" asked his dad.

"Dead sure nuts."

"Got your crowd all on the spot?"

"Shake 'em all up in half an hour."

"Well, dender sooner we flame out der better, for every day lost is a scorchin' old bleed on our pocket-books," said Shorty.

"Worse than a leech army when they're hungry," moaned Shanks.

"Den ter-morrer I'll hang out der banners, an' let tings loose," answered the kid.

The day following found New York brilliantly illuminated with the gayest and brightest of red, white and blue posters and show bills announcing by whooping old pictures and startling letters the debut of the Yankee Boy's Circus and Grand Minstrel Combination.

"Don't spare der bills, but plaster 'em up on ebery-ting dat'll hold one, from der Battery ter Harlem, for disain't none of yer snide shows," had been Shorty Junior's order to the bill posters, and the city was fairly ablaze with excitement before night.

"Say, you Nick, how's dat for a high ol' bobolinkum show?" exclaimed a newsboy, as he watched the raising of the giant tri-color tent.

"Gosh, ain't she a hummer?" replied Nick, as he took a reef in his pantaloons.

"Yer bet yer eyebrows. Oh dat Shorty Junior ain't no slouch 'bout anyting."

"Dat's what's der matter, Nick. He's jest der loud-est little rustler ever turned a flip-flop."

"Is he goin' ter show up hisself?"

"Yer talkin' dead ter rites he is; why, it's his show. Don't yer see Shorty Junior's der boss duck?"

"Goin'?"

"Ebery nite 'f I 'ave ter go widout my chuck an' pawn my Sunday duds," said Jakey, positively.

"Well, I'se a goin' ter scoop it in too, an' dem oder bootblacks 'as got ter stan' back dis week an' watch me sling a brush, or dere'll be som' heads punched roun' my corners. Black yer butes, sir?" exclaimed Nick, darting off after a gentleman who was passing.

"I wonder how der ting goin' ter tak'." Now, 't'was der burnt cork biz 'lone, I could sail in an' giv' der kid som' points; but I ain't ther on dis kind of biz," remarked Shorty to his chum as they drove up to the circus on the opening night.

"I'll gamble every red I'm worth that the kid makes a hit," answered Shanks, assuringly.

Passing in by a back entrance, they found the immense tent jammed with an eager, anxious crowd.

"Jest in time, dad, ter see me open der ball," said Shorty Junior, who, mounted on Buster, stood ready, waiting to lead in the opening pageant.

"Yer ain't goin' ter ride dat thundercloud in dere 'fore dem lites an' dat music?" inquired his dad, anxiously.

"Dat's jest what's der matter, pop."

"Then, if your goose ain't cooked, I'm a sounder."

"Nary cook."

The music struck up, the entrance to the ring was thrown open, and Shorty Junior dashed into the circle, followed by the gay and glittering troupe.

For one instant Buster stood stock still and with flashing eyes, tossing mane, and switching tail, surveyed the strange scene; the next moment, with a wild snort of fear and defiance, he reared up till he stood perfectly straight and pawed the air manly with his front feet.

"If yer'd rather trabel on two legs dan four I'se willin'." said Shorty Junior, angrily, as he drove the spurs sharply into the mustang's sides.

This was more than Buster could stand, and with a mad leap he dashed like a comet around the ring, scattering and upsetting the glittering pageant right and left.

"Skin out, all yer fellers, an' giv' me a clean show!" yelled the kid, as he made the third circuit of the ring and sent half a dozen monarchs, who were in his retinue, rolling in the sawdust.

You can bet, boys, the crowd were not slow in taking advantage of Shorty Junior's advice, and in less than a minute he had the ring to himself.

Meanwhile the audience seeing this was something "fresh," and not down on the bills, took up the cry. The ladies screamed and closed their eyes.

"Stop him somebody and take him out!"

"The child's run away with!"

"Are you going to kill us all?"

"This is terrible!"

"Catch him by the bridle, somebody!"

"He'll trample on all of us," yelled the timid portion of the gentlemen.

"Keep yer seats; I'll fetch 'im 'f takes all dis nite an' ter-morrer!" shouted Shorty Junior, as he curbed and spurred his plunging steed.

"Stick ter 'im, Shorty!"

"I hain't got no money, but I kin lick der galoot dat says Shorty won't worry dat hoss out 'fore yer know it!" exclaimed Jake, jumping up and rolling up his red flannel shirt sleeves.

There were no takers.

"I don't dere'll be one dead horse ter be dragged out by der tail, chum," said Shorty Junior, as Buster stopped for a moment and pawed viciously.

"Harrah for Shorty Junior!"

"Oh, no, he ain't tuff! Somebody else, mebbe!"

"Hunky boy, Shorty," shouted the boys.

"Tak' it out of 'im, kid, 'f yer roll 'im in der dust. Never do ter weaken on 'im now!" exclaimed Shorty, as the boy flew around the ring like the wind.

"Dad, I nebber weakened yet in my life."

"Come to the heels!" cried Shanks. "Go it, little one."

"All rite, my covey, but I'se got der drop on ter 'im now," replied Shorty Junior, as he brought the black mustang so suddenly to a halt that he came down sitting on his haunches, his nostrils distended and his satin coat flecked with white foam.

"Want ter be der boss an' run der machine, d'yer? Guess yer've got 'nuff of it dis time," laughed the imp as he slipped out of the saddle and raised his steed by the bridle.

"Bah for our side! I know'd he'd do it, fellers. Now git up on yer toenails an' howl hip, hip, 'rah an' a tigh for der sniffler rider in dis country, an' der smoozer dat don't holler loud nuff ter loosen his back teeth. He's my mutton!" shouted Newsboy Jake, jumping up and swinging his tattered and peakless cap high above his head.

His words seemed electric, for the immense audience, which had remained spellbound, at the almost certainty of the child's being hurled every second from his saddle, rose to a man at ragged Jake's invitation and three such cheers—and I mustn't forget the royal tiger, as greeted Shorty Junior on his triumphant have seldom been given in the old metropolis.

"Tanks fust ter dat little feller ober dere, who meber lost his grip on ter me in my tuffest minit," said Shorty Junior, bowing and pointing over to where Newsboy Jake was seated on the edge of the ring. "An' next ter der rest of yer for yer kind and bully good 'pause. I'se a mos' ter little ter talk big yet 'f I can fetch a boltin' hoss down ter 'is milk, but if der band 'll speel once more der fast part ober, I'll polka dat scattered gang of mine out agin."

And thus opened the first performance of the Yankee Boy's Circus.

The grand entry was a success in every sense of the word. Buster had had quite enough of the rioting business and settled down to his work with a crest-fallen air, as much as to say the next thing I'll be doing will be hauling a coal car or dragging an omnibus.

The rest of the show passed off hummily; Shorty Junior, as a miniature clown, kept the house in a shout of laughter at his funny actions. The riding was the best by far ever witnessed in this city, and drew down hearty rounds of applause. The costumes were simply elegant and gorgeous, and the rest of the show came up to the above, so that when the trick makes finally trotted off, leaving everybody in a broad guffaw, the Yankee Boy's Circus was generally pronounced to be about the boss show that ever sprinkled sawdust or sported a clown.

The minstrel performance at the close of the circus was an eye-opener to the audience, accustomed as they had been to witnessing second and third rate talent connected with circuses. They were astonished and more than pleased to find themselves entertained and amused by the best stars and delineators of Ethiopian minstrelsy in the land. Shorty, at his son's request, consented to once more black up and appear with the kid in some of their inimitable, side-splitting acts, saying in reply to a remonstrance of Shanks:

"Dat's so, pard, I did say I'd knocked off der burnt cork for der rest of my life, an' I thort I had; but den yer kno' dat Shorty never soured on a friend yet, an' I'll be biled down for soap 'at 'f'm goin' ter see der Ard skunked 'count of me, d'yer tumble?"

"Why, I was only coddin', chum. It don't take a house to fall on me to make me tumble, and rather than see Chips up a tree I'd paint myself pea green and try a jig, though I never danced a step in my

life," replied Shanks, patting his little friend affectionately on his shoulders.

Of course, as in former days, Shorty and Shorty Junior brought down the house, and cheers mixed with shouts of laughter and wild, enthusiastic calls from the boys greeted their attempts to please, and it was only after repeated encores and the lateness of the hour that they were allowed to bow themselves out of the ring.

"Well, that agony's over," remarked Shanks, as he lit a cigar, and started out of the tent for a walk to the hotel.

"Goin' ter hoof it down ter our roostin' palace?" asked Shorty.

"Yes, I want get the kinks and wrinkles out of these legs of mine."

"Bile 'long den, I'm wid yer."

"How d'yer tink der ting panned out, dad?" inquired Shorty Junior, tossing a beggar a wooden peach, and watching the look of astonishment and disgust that spread over his features, on his attempt to bite into it.

"It was a three story, French roof hit, but I nort der whole machine was kerflummixed an' der caboodle of us stepped on, when I saw yer cavorting an' skinnin' roun' der ring on dat black son-of-a-sea-cook hoss of yern," replied his dad.

"It was a busting old success from the word 'go,' and I guess very few shows ever opened with as original a performance."

The next evening found the tent full to overflowing. Shorty Junior's wild ride had been related in every street in the city. The morning papers came out with a glowing account of the performance, and the people fairly swarmed to see our little hero.

Buster, on coming into the ring, behaved much better, though he showed his dislike to the whole affair by snuffing the air disdainfully, tossing his beautiful head, pawing the sawdust, and cantering sideways around the ring.

"I guess dat lesson last nite made 'im com' ter time; why, he's lik' a tame kitten," muttered Shorty Junior, as Buster went prancing through the evolutions required.

But he changed his mind somewhat two minutes later, when a handsome piebald charger, chancing to come too close to him in wheeling, Buster made a lightning grab, seized the unfortunate piebald by the ear, and held fast, at the same moment, letting fly his hind feet and kicking the King of Spain out of the saddle.

Then there was another general scatter of the riders, their experience of the night before looming up fresh and vividly before them. They skeddaddled in every direction, bawling and yelping like a lot of lunatics. The piebald steed snorted with pain, and flung his rider over his head, and still Buster held on, while Shorty Junior sawed away at the bit and drove his spurs into his ribs.

"Whoopla! Why dis circus beats Buffalo Bill on der warpath!" shouted Newsboy Jake, who was in his old place.

A moment later and Shorty Junior succeeded in forcing Buster to let go, but the impressiveness of the scene was gone "where the woodbine twineth," for that night at least.

May be, boys, the audience didn't shout and laugh after it was all over, and Shorty Junior was cantering towards the opening leading into the dressing-tent.

"Nuther red hot an' still a heating opening scene," remarked his dad, as he rode in and jumped off; "pears ter me yer'd croak an' turn yer toes up in one day if yer didn't hav' a racket."

"Oh, run 'round der corner an' pamp water on yerself; how d'yer 'spose I kno'd Buster wanted an ear; 'f I had, I'd a giv' 'em an ear of corn," grinned the imp, trotting off to get himself up in his bare-back act rig.

"I expect to see him get pitched clear through the top of the tent," remarked Shanks, half an hour later as he heard the military-dressed ringmaster announce:

"Now we will have the most wonderful performance of the evening. Mr. Shorty Junior appearing as a bareback rider on the celebrated and untamed mustang, Buster."

"Orlekalorum! he's der pill dat I bets on, ites and votes for ebery pop!" exclaimed Newsboy Jake, enthusiastically, as two grooms with difficulty led the fiery animal again into the ring, closely followed by Shorty Junior, in a magnificent suit of white silk tights with black velvet trunks.

"Don't you do it, little fellow, we know your game!"

"No, don't try it!"

"He'll kill you sure!"

"Throw you off and trample on you!"

"Please don't, for my sake!" said a lady. "He'll murder you; look at his eyes!"

"Your nec 'll be broken!"

"Why don't somebody stop him and prevent his being killed?" shouted the audience as Shorty, with a comical grin on his face, stood bowing before them.

"An' what d'yer say, Jake?" demanded the kid, glancing over to where his humble admirer stood up clapping his hands, regardless of a thousand threats and admonitions to sit down.

"I say go it, Shorty, efit busts ebery bone yer got hangin' round yer body," yelled Jake, and he tossed his old cap into the ring in his excitement.

"Dat settles it! Giv' me a toss on ter his back an' stan' clar!" shouted the imp.

The ringmaster lifted him into the saddle and escaped being kicked in two by a close inch.

The way he made for the center pole was a cannon, and brought forth a roar of laughter.

"Let 'im, bulge, fellers," said Shorty Junior, as soon as he felt himself on the mustang's back.

The men sprang away to the right and left, and Buster stood free, excepting a small bridle and pair of delicate reins.

For a moment he shook himself, as if he was about to dash like a whirlwind back to his native prairie; then, with a bound, he sprang forward and circled the ring till it made the audience eyes dizzy to follow him.

"Tuff, but I'll do it or bust," muttered Shorty Junior, and while the mustang was whirling around in his mad flight and people's faces grew pale with fear, he drew a long breath, and scrambling on to his feet stood erect, steadying himself by the bridle reins alone.

The cheers and yells that went up, when a few minutes later he brought Buster to a halt, and dismounting, stood bowing before them, must have knocked a hole in the clouds up above.

"My gizzard somehow feels ter big for ter let me hoorar, but, oh golly, 'f only had a cannon wouldn't I fire her off slam bang," cried Jake, in a hoarse voice, that showed how closely he had followed the fight and daring act.

"Pshaw! I'll bet a bucket of wine that there was some trick about it," said a dandy-dressed Fifth Avenue fop, who had been making some of what he wished to bet.

"Yer bet yer four eyes dat dere's a trick 'bout it yer'll never get inter dat mullet head of yern," replied Shorty Junior, laughing.

"Why, I can ride that Pegasus," said the dandy, getting up and coming towards the ring.

"Ah, swim out; yer over yer head," suggested Jake, indignantly.

"Put him out!"

"Let him ride!"

"Bounce him!"

"Let him try!"

"Give him a chance!"

"He'll get enough of it!"

"Guess he's fresh, ain't he?" screamed the crowd.

"An' yer tink yer can ride dat plug dere?" asked Shorty Junior, pointing to where Buster was being held by the two grooms.

"Certainly, feilah; ride him as good as you."

"Got any stamps 'bout yer clothes says so?"

"Of course I have plenty of money."

"Well, I don't care ter win yer sugar on such a dead sure ting, or I'd stick up against yer."

"Ha! ha! your trying to sneak out of it, hey? I knew that prancing business was all a trick and that I could ride that pelter just as good as you," chuckled the dandy.

"Der proof of der puddin's der eatin'; polka rite along 'ere an' le's see yer squat 'im," said Shorty Junior.

"Dawnation! I've rode animals cost ten times as much as he ever did," muttered the dandy, climbing over the ring rope, amongst the shouts and laughter of the audience, many of whom believed it was a preconcerted job and part of the programme, and that the swell was a dummy and would turn out one of the troupe disguised.

"Now, then, if you'll assist me to mount this fiery steed, I'll show you how I'll tame him," drawled the swell.

The ringmaster didn't like the job for a cent, but he came reluctantly forward, followed by the ridist, who, with an attempt at bravado, slapped Buster on the haunches and exclaimed:

"Whoa! stand!"

He might have intended to have said more, only about this time the mustang drifted his stern around and kicked him fair between the shoulders, sending him rolling head over heels in the sawdust.

They picked him up, patted him on the back till he got his breath again, braced him up against the center pole, and administered about four fingers of old rye, before he felt himself equal to the next attempt.

"Gracious! I thought sure something had fell down on me," he remarked, as they led him up to the sacrifice the second time.

This time he got mounted, Buster standing suspiciously quiet.

"Skate now, four eyes!" shouted Shorty Junior, and the men jumped away from Buster's head, setting him free.

Buster's first movement on feeling a strange person on his back was to shake himself so violently that the dandy thought he would fall to pieces, then suddenly gathering himself he shot ahead a few yards, halted and ducking his head sent the swell flying upside down in amongst the audience, who fairly made the neighborhood ring with their laughter.

They gathered him together and repaired him as well as they could; but seventeen locomotives could hardly have drawn him within twenty feet of Buster again.

CHAPTER IV.

"MEBBE dere's som' oder pillgarlie hoss riders 'ere dat'd lik' ter climb dat plug 'fore we absquatulate," grinned Shorty Junior, looking around the crowded seats.

Nobody budged, and Newsboy Jake fairly hugged himself with pleasure at the very idea of a fresh victim.

"Is dere anybody else squattin' 'round dat tinks



Shorty Jr., disguised as a monkey swung himself from the rigging and exclaimed, "Oh come and kiss me."

dere was anyting snide 'bout dat ridin'; let 'im slide rite dis way an' I'll prove it ter 'im."

There was no one moved in the immense audience. "Cause if dere's any clam dat'll straddle an' stick on ter dat hoss for five minits scootin', he can jest crawl up and finger five hundred of der greenest greenbacks eber he swiped," challenged the kid.

"Hold on, mister, what was that ther yew sed?" said a tall, long-faced, countrified-looking Yankee, waving his hand.

"Oh, wipe off yer chin, Yank, an' drop on yerself; yer don't 'spose yer could sit on dat nag longer dan listenin' d' stick ter der limb of a tree, d'yer?" asked Shorty Junior, wheeling around and looking up at his downcast applicant.

"Ther bein't nuthin' on ter my chin 'cepting my whiskers. What did you say consarnin' that money?"

Shorty Junior repeated his generous offer. "Then I'll be tarually blasted ten thunder ef I arn't goin' ter try for yure spondulicks," exclaimed Yank, standing up; and he was trying to edge his way down through the crowd, when a shrill female voice screamed:

"Jonathan, yeu Jonathan! cum right straight back ten yure seat, en deon't go makin' a live fule of yureself."

"I'm going ter ride that hoss, Jemima," he replied, without looking back.

"No yeu bein't, yeu was sent ter tak' keer of me!" squealed Jemima, grabbing him by the coat tail just as he commenced his descent and pulling him back on top of a short, fat old gentleman.

"Gosh darn it, Jemima, leggo my coat tail!" he shouted, struggling in vain to get off the old gentleman's head.

"Police! Fire! Murder!" bawled the fat man, kicking, shoving and butting his long-legged incubus.

"Take him off!"

"Fire him out!"

"What's the matter with the lunatic?"

"Ride nothing, he can't ride a barn door," yelled the crowd.

"Damnation. Get off me!" bawled the old fat man. "How in pesky thunder kin I git off yeu while she's got me deown?" exclaimed Jonathan, struggling violently.

He finally succeeded in freeing himself by the loss of one coat tail, and started hastily for the ring, the audience, anticipating some fun, opening a passage for him.

"So yer tink yer can scoop in dat stake, d'yer?" inquired Shorty Junior, as the Yankee presented himself in the ring.

"Yeu bet, I'm goin' ter scupe it."

"Pretty snifty rider?"

"I'll be dog gonod, if yeu arn't 'beout right ther. Ther warn't a critter in our ceounty I culdn't ride," said Jonathan, proudly.

"An' yer want ter tackle Buster, now?"

"Ya'as."

"Got yer will made out?"

"I beein't 'feard."

"An' how 'bout yer funeral?" laughed Shorty Junior.

"Yeu carn't skeer me off that spondulick pile, mister."

"Well, dere's der hoss, stick on ter 'im five minits an' der money's yern."

"I'll den it, sartain."

Shorty Junior kept Buster quiet till Jonathan managed to climb on, and then with a parting warning to look out for earthquakes let go his head.

Those of the audience who timed Jonathan say that it was just seven seconds from the moment he started till the time he was seen flying through the air boots uppermost, and feeling for something to take hold of.

"Guess dat wooden nutmeg dropped somfin'," shouted Newsboy Jake, as he saw Jonathan scramble to his feet, after rolling over and over in the sawdust, and gaze around in a dazed manner.

They hastened to his assistance only to find him raging mad at his defeat.

"Fetch that gol darned critter round 'ere agin. He carn't fule me twice, yeu bet, consarn his pictur!" he exclaimed, taking off his long tail coat and looking sadly at a foot long rent in the back of it.

"Now if sum of yeu fellers 'll giv' me 'nuther boost up on him, yu'll see me make him scrouch," he said going over towards Buster, just in time to catch that animal's left hind foot in his lap, and Jonathan sat down again hastily, and with an expression that seemed to indicate a desire to leave this wicked world.

When they started him up he hadn't any more wind than a busted balloon, but he came to a few seconds later, slung his hat and vest down on top of his torn coat, and strode over to Buster again.

"Yeu carn't den that agin, yeu black skunk!" he exclaimed.

"Stand still, Buster!" said Shorty Junior, as they helped Jonathan up on his back.

"Neow yew men kin let him skedaddle ef he warnts ter."

"Nuff sed!" exclaimed the kid, letting go the bridle and slapping the mustang on the hips.

This time Buster, on finding his head free, gave a bound forward and flew around the ring three times like a comet, the Yankee laying flat down and holding on by his neck; but on the fourth circuit he suddenly stopped by bracing his front feet, and Jonathan

was sent turning sommersaults halfway over the ring, and plowing up the sawdust with his nose and chin.

"Say, mister, I deont think I want ten win that five hundred dollars; I think I'd rather be buried somewhar reound ere," remarked Jonathan, when he had been picked up, wiped up, ice put on his head, and his body carried out of the ring.

"That's another Eastern country, heard from!" shouted somebody in the audience.

"Who's elected?" asked another.

"Brother Jonathan is to stay home, and ride gates and saw-horses."

"Say, Mister Yank, you'll have to shoot that coat, for its laffin' at you in the back!" shouted a bootblack, pointing to the tear.

"Yer bet I won't; this is the best coat I've got, en I ain't goin' ter shute it," replied Jonathan.

"Next!" shouted a barber.

"Ain't dere som' peanut planted round 'ere dat wants a free ride and a shampoo on his ear thrown in?" asked Newsboy Jake, sarcastically.

"Nice horse that for a sick man to ride," observed another.

"I guess dey've all had a bellyful of ridin', so yer can husle der nag out, an' look out for 'im," said Shorty Junior.

But hustling the nag out proved to be a bigger job than they bargained for. Buster, just about that time took it into his head that everything wasn't lovely, and dropping his head, he grabbed a mouthful out of one of the groom's shoulder.

"Oh! ow! ouch! owdy!" screamed the man, dropping the bridle and skipping around the ring.

Buster opened his jaws and made a grab at the other man, who let go and scooted.

"Whoa, there!" shouted Shorty Junior, running over towards the horse.

But Buster didn't whoa worth a cent. Tossing his head high in the air, he galloped madly around the ring and finally springing over the circle, he scattered the musicians right and left with a few well directed kicks, filling the tent with small drums, brass instruments and frightened musicians.

"Ter duyvel! Gott for sta!" exclaimed the Dutch base drummer, on finding himself kicked through his big drum.

Buster was captured soon after, and led away, but the music from the band was knocked sky high for that evening, the leader having caught both of Buster's heels "red hot and on the fly," while most of the brass instruments had been kicked and stepped on.

"Dere ain't no use talkin', dat dere hoss is a whole sarcus in hisself, an' what he don't know 'bout devilment 'taint any use tryin' ter pint out ter 'im,"

said Newsboy Jake, who had warmly applauded Buster, as if he had done something meritorious.

"Dat boss is better nor six picnics ter Coney Island," asserted his chum Nick, who was seated alongside of him.

Shorty Junior followed Buster out, and once more shifting his duds, appeared with the trick mules as a clown.

"Now if dere's any feller dat's on der ride, an' wants ter pick up fifty greens, he can hav' dem if he'll stick on ter one of dese patent bouncin' merchines tree times roun' der ring," said Shorty Junior, sticking out his foot and grinning as the ring-master stumbled over it and skinned his nose against the center pole.

"See heah, boss, is I'se gwine ter get fifty dollars if I ride dat dere mule free times round?" asked a Thompson Street darkey, on whose face charcoal would make a white mark.

"Dat's what der matter, Sambo," said the kid.

"Shuah pop?"

"Dead nuts."

"I'se a gwine ter try dem, boss."

"Waltz rite along."

"Will dey kick, yer tink, boss?"

"Yes sir-ee."

"Well, I ain't much 'fraid of mules 'cause I used ter tend dem down souf two times as big as them fellers," said the darkey, coming down the steps and depositing his hat and coat at the edge of the ring.

"Nuder gran' whoop 'em up bounce," said Newsboy Jake, nudging his chum in the ribs.

"Tain't my funeral, an' I ain't goin' to cry," said Ike.

"No, but dey better hurry up der mourners 'f dey wants ter see der end of 'im."

"I guess der end of 'im'll be tryin' ter bore a hole thro' dat sawdust souf wher."

"I mean his latter end," said Jakey.

"An' I means der end dat's got his nose glued ter it."

"Smart, ain't yer; guess yer must be runnin' for a clown's posish," muttered Jakey.

"Som' folks is allers clowns," answered Ike, sarcastically.

"I'll clown yer rite under der lef' ear 'f yer giv' me any of yer slack," said Jake, angrily; and Ike, knowing he meant every letter of what he said, dried up.

"Which ov dese mules is der one ye tink I can't ride, boss?" asked the darkey, spitting on his hands, and rolling up his shirt sleeves.

"Don't mak' a dif of bitterness, pile on ter either of dem," said Shorty Junior smilingly.

"Well I tink I'll tackle dat gray one den fust?"

"Fust an' last, I tink," grinned the kid, running over and catching the mule.

"Ere's yer gray one," called out Shorty Junior, a moment later.

The darkey approached him slowly and hesitatingly till he got within about ten feet, then making a bold dash, he rushed forward and clasped the mule around the neck with his arms.

"Now, g'long, g'long!" he yelled.

But instead of going along with any degree of rapidity, the mule laid his ears back till they pointed to his tail, and deliberately laid down on top of the darkey.

"Heah, see yeah, you mule, you, I'll pound de whole head off you!" yelled the darkey, crawling out and spitting the sawdust out of his mouth.

"What's der matter, Sambo?" asked Shorty Junior.

"Nuffin', boss, only de mule got sleepy."

"Bounce on to 'im now."

"See heah, boss, dat—"

Just then the mule launched out with both hind feet, and Sambo took a flying leap across that ring, striking on his chin and making things look as if they were under a cloud for a few moments.

"Who frowed dat, boss?" demanded the darkey, scrambling to his feet and scratching his head.

"I tink dat der mule slung dat," said Shorty Junior.

"Now hol' on, boss. I'll jest git squar wid dat mule."

"Yer'd better keep yer eyes skinned."

"Shoh, boss."

"All rite, sail in on yer tooth."

This time Sambo bent himself almost double, and like an Indian on the war-path, came bobbing along towards the mule's head, who allowed him to get within snapping distance, then, ducking his wicked old head, he caught the poor darkey by the back of the shirt and gave him a hunky old shake.

"Hol' on dere. Gosh darn!" bawled the darkey, as he felt himself hustled around and his back getting pinched.

Shorty Junior hurried to his rescue and forced the mule to let go.

"Wha's de madder wid dat mule, boss? 'pears as how ye don't giv' 'im much ter eat," exclaimed Sambo, getting up and shaking his fist angrily at the mule.

"Oh, ye long-eared kick-up, jes ye keep on foolin' wid dis dark, an' ye'll find yerself bounced as dey calls it," said the darkey, taking a fresh reef in his pantaloons and coming forward.

He was about five minutes getting on this time, and he did not consume five seconds in getting off. He got off over the mule's head and stood for half-a-second on his eyebrow, then he sank down and stirred up the sawdust with his body, while the audience roared with laughter.

But Sambo didn't join in, as the mule about that time was scooting after and shaking hands with him with its left hind leg.

"See yeah—oww!" shouted the flying darkey, as the mule wheeled and let him have it fair on the place he sat down on.

"Stick ter 'im, dark," grinned Shorty Junior.

"Cotch 'im by der ears, Sam!"

"Stick yer legs under him, moke!"

"Grab him by the tail!"

"Lay down and grip him!"

"Send it, nig!"

"He's after you!"

"Go it, dark!"

And the darkey did go it for all he knew how, and was everlastingly putting in big licks when the mule came skipping along and let fly a broadside with both hind feet that sent Sambo head over heels.

"Say, Ike, I guess dat shade's got 'nuff of mule ridin', don't yer?" asked Newsboy Jake.

"Come, try 'im agin, snow-ball!" laughed Shorty Junior.

"No sah-ee," gasped the darkey, who had clambered over the ring and stood rubbing himself.

"Yes, come on, he's tame now as a kitten," said the kid.

"Den I ain't nebbber goin' ter try an' ride a kitten, for, loah de Lord, ef dah eber was a born debbel an' manufactured not ter ride, dat dere mule is der one," said the darkey, putting on his old coat and shaking his head.

Shorty Junior's first act on leaving the ring that evening was to slide around to the ticket office, secure a package of tickets, and wrapping them up in a ten dollar bill, send them round by a supe to Newsboy Jake.

"Oh, pshaw! sugar! guess not; mebbe I ain't goin' to circus it up ter der handle. Money too!" exclaimed Jake, as he opened his prize.

"What yer git?" asked Ike.

"Don't squeal."

"Nor'up."

"Den jest look at dere tickets for der best seats in der house, an' more money dan I eber had 'fore in my hull life. Oh, mebbe dat Shorty feller ain't a brick."

"Say, giv' us a couple, or I'll hiss 'im."

"Gee 'up. I'll giv' yer couple, but I'll lick der whole circus 'f dey eber hissed as much as a two-day ol' goose," said Jake, emphatically.

"Noder jam of a house," remarked Shorty, as they were walking home that evening.

"Why, that boy takes like a house afire!" said Shanks.

"What d'yer tink of dat bare-back act, Goo?" asked Shorty Junior.

"Good 'nuff; only dat I wished he chucked yer clean thro' der top of der tent."

"And I prayed he might sling you twice as high," said Shanks.

"I was on der spring I'd bounce, but seen's I ain't I'se glue," replied Shorty Junior, touching a sleepy policeman on the nose with his lighted cigarette.

"D—n! Jingo!" yelled the cop, springing up and drawing his club fiercely.

"Der snoozer jest scooted roun' der corner, mister!" said Shorty Junior.

"Dam him, I'll send him up for seventeen years!" exclaimed the policeman, rushing around the corner like a dog with a tin pan tied to his narrative.

"Say, pop, what's der nex' hurra, when we pull out of 'ere?" inquired Shorty Junior, after the cop had disappeared.

"Well, I'll tell yer, Chips, I tink dat Europe's der best lay-out for us," said Shorty.

"By Jove, that's so!" exclaimed Shanks.

"Run der whole show over?" asked the kid.

"Course."

"Hosses and der whole institution."

"Jest as yer stan'. I tink dat yer ort ter show dem fellers cross der water what a Yankee boy can turn out, an' 'f dere's anythin' dat can tak' der starch out of dis show, den yer put me in a tater patch wid a noe," said Shorty.

"Be the biggest thing out, and coin money like a mint," chimed in Shanks, enthusiastically.

"Well, I'se in for it," said the kid.

"When can yer pull up an' git out?"

"Darned short time."

"How long? 'cause der steamer sails der day after ter-morrer."

"I'se dere, dad."

"Sure yer'll be ready?" asked his father.

"Dead nuts."

"Den I'll gage passare fer der gang an' look out fer our state-rooms," said Shorty.

Two days later the Cunarder, *Russia*, steamed out of New York with the Yankee Boy's Circus on board and bound for Liverpool.

The evening after they left, the kid, his dad and Shanks were seated on deck, when the former suddenly jumped up and said:

"Hol' on dad till I giv' yer a bustin' ol' racket."

Then slipping down to his state-room, he quickly donned his monkey rig, and watching his opportunity he sneaked back, and skinned up in the rigging just over two old tars' heads.

"Say, Alligator foot, how's der wind?" he called out, after he was safely perched.

The sailors, who were enjoying their evening smoke, took one glance upward and started:

"By the shades of Davy Jones's locker, it's the devil!" exclaimed one.

"By Neptune, the thing can talk!" said another.

"Tink dere's goin' ter be a blow ter nite," shouted the kid, in a chattering voice.

"This is the last cruise I make on this ship!" said one of the men.

"It's the devil, 'thout doubt!"

"They can climb that rigging if they've a mind to but you don't catch Jack Tar up it."

A few moments later the first officer came out, and was promenading the deck with a lady, when Shorty Junior dropped some pennies on his cap.

"Goodness, gracious! what's all this?" he exclaimed, starting back and looking up in the rigging.

"Hello, brass buttons! How's 'Trix?" asked the monkey.

"Darn it, if it can't talk!" said the officer, with open eyes and mouth.

"Talk! why I'se yer granddaddy."

"The devil and General Jackson you are?"

"Come up an' giv' me a kiss," said Shorty Junior.

"Oh—oh—oh!" screamed the young lady.

"Really, this is something unusual," said the officer, and he ran in and notified the captain, who hastened out of his cabin.

"Hello, cap. Yank 'er off a point or yer'll sand-bank us!" screamed Shorty Junior, as the captain came out of the cabin, and looked up at him.

"By Jupiter, what's that thing?" exclaimed the captain.

"Looks somfin' lik' a monkey," said Shorty, who with Shanks were splitting their sides with laughter.

"Monkey the d—l, did you ever hear a monkey talk?"

"He looks like one."

"I've run a steamship for forty years and I never struck anything like that. How's the wind, quarter-master?" said the captain.

"East an' nor'east, sir."

"South by southwest," croaked the kid.

"Who's running this boat anyhow?"

"I am," sung out the kid.

"Wait till I get a gun and I'll see whether you are," exclaimed the captain.

But by the time Shorty Junior came down and disappeared into the cabin, the captain hadn't come back.

"Say, Shorty, what's the reason we can't give a performance on deck?" asked one of the minstrels, after they had got over their sea-sickness.

"Don't yer tink der boat rolls ter much?" asked the kid.

"No."

"Den I'se willin'."

"Splendid! I'd love to see it," said the captain, when he was spoken to.

The minstrels brought out stools and arranged them in a half-circle, and the passengers ranged themselves in line to witness the performance.

"Now then we'll have the opening chorus," said the middle man.

But they didn't have it, for just then the vessel gave a lurch and the next moment minstrels, instruments and all, were struggling and pitching around in the scuppers.

CHAPTER V.

We left our party on board of the steamer bound for Liverpool.

"Say, try dat, ter settle yer stomjack," said the kid, offering Shanks a bit of fat pork tied on a string.

"Ow! go 'way, boy," said Shanks, who was writhing in the agony of sea-sickness.

"Don't be too high-toned in yer stomjack. Jest swaller dis, an' 'f yer don't like it, I'll pull it up agin."

"Oh, Lord! I wish somebody that's—oup—got more strength than me would heave you overboard," gasped Shanks, clapping his hands on his bread-basket and holding his head over the side of the vessel.

"All rite, legs, 'f yer don't gobble it sudden I'll hunt up som' one dat will," laughed Shorty Junior.

"I'll leg you," exclaimed Shanks, jumping up and giving a savage kick at the imp; but just then the vessel gave a sudden lurch, and Shanks flew sideways across the deck, butting an old man in the ribs, knocking him over, and the two rolled together into the scuppers.

"Great goodness! what're you doing, you idiot, you!" roared the old fellow.

"How in the d—l did I know the darned thing was going to tip over?" demanded Shanks, as he crawled off the top of the old man and let him get up.

"Why couldn't you find some other place in the whole ship to tumble except just on the top of me? Confound you."

"Don't you confound me," said Shanks.

"Yes, I will, and kick you too. Do you think I'm going to be knocked down and rolled on by every long-legged jackanape?" exclaimed the old fellow, working himself up into a first-class passion.

"You couldn't kick a two-year old baby, old fust and feathers."

"I'll show you that I can kick you," screamed the old fellow, making a rush in Shanks' direction, catching his foot in a coil of rope, turning a somersault, and mopping up the deck with his chin.

"Now, old blowhard, what do you think of yourself?" asked Shanks, when one of the sailors had picked the old fellow up, squatted him in a camp-chair and wiped off his chin.

"I think I'll see you pitched overboard like Jonah before we reach the other side," growled the old duck, picking some splinters out of his chin and glaring viciously at Shanks.

"I knew you had too much chin, and would have to



The mule grabbed hold of the 'longshoreman and shook him, while Shorty, Shanks and the kid roared with laughter.

knock off some of it," said Shanks, maliciously, as he went back to his seat on the side and leaned his aching head on the rail.

Meantime the kid, who had nearly gone into spasms of laughter at the muss he had stirred up, wandered quietly away aft, when the sight of an old, skinny, dried-up maiden gave him a fresh idea and approaching her, he said:

"Ere it's for yer, ma'am, jest as he sent it," and he dangled the piece of fat pork before the spinster's astonished and disgusted eyes.

"For me? go 'way with the nasty thing!" exclaimed the old girl, shuddering as she looked at it. "Well he tol' me ter giv' it ter yer wid his love," said Shorty Junior, innocently.

"He told you! who told you?" demanded the spinster.

"Why dat bloke ober dere leanin' his head on ter his hand."

"Why, boy, you surely must be mistaken; I don't know that man from Adam," said the old maid.

"Not much I ain't."

"What did he say, tell me his exact words, for I can't conceive why he should send me such a strange and ungentlemanly offering."

"Well, ma'am, he sorter looked 'round, an' grinned as he said: 'D'yer see dat ol' crow ober dere by der door,' an' when I tol' 'im dat I did, he sed: 'well, tak' der ol' cat ober dis wid my love, an' tell her ter grease her skinny throat inside wid it.'"

"Called me an old crow?" she hissed.

"Yes'm."

"And a cat?"

"Yee up; but he didn't say what kind of a cat, ma'am."

"And wanted me to grease my skinny throat with it."

"Yer've got der whole lesson ter heart," grinned Shorty Junior.

"Boy, give me that piece of pork!" she whispered, hoarsely.

"I dun lik' ter, ma'am."

"Give it to me; cat, hey?"

"Well, 'P'sist on ter it, ere it is, only don't yer go an' get a poor snoozer inter a snap, cause he up an' blowed ter yer 'bout der whole ting," simpered the kid.

"I shan't mention you at all, but I'll crow him!" she exclaimed, snatching the piece of pork; and making her way across the deck, she suddenly clapped the astonished Shanks across the chops with it.

"What in thunder do you mean?" he yelled, as the piece of fat pork took him in the eye.

"Crow, am I?" she screamed, hitting him fair on the bungle with the pork.

"Gosh hang it!" he exclaimed, trying to

get out of her reach, but she followed him up, and as she took him in the ear, she bawled:

"Cat, hey?"

"Oh, darn it ter blazes, stop!" shouted Shanks.

"And I want to grease my skinny old throat, do I?"

"How in the d—l do I know what you want to do to your old throat; you can grease your whole body for all I care!" howled Shanks, covering his face with his hands.

"I'll show you, you scoundrell!" she shrieked, making for his hair, and tossing his cap overboard.

"Leggo there, cuss it, you lunatic!"

"I'm a lunatic too?" she continued, as she raised two full handfuls of hair out of his scalp.

"Great jumping Jupiter!" sang out Shanks, as she raised him by the scalp.

"Oh, you can call on all the Jupiters and other people you have a mind to, but I guess you'll look out when you send sassy messages to me in a hurry again," she snapped, as she pulled off his shirt collar and necktie at a single grab and flung them over the side.

"Here! darn it, somebody take this infernal woman away!" screamed Shanks, trying to fight her off.

"I'll infernal you!" she shouted, going for him again, and trying to get hold of his ear with her teeth.

"Hang it all, I'll be murdered," he cried out, shoving her back and starting on a run forward to escape her.

"Takes an awful lot to get me mad, but when I do get fired up, look out!" she explained, clutching him by the coat-tails and trying to hang back.

"Sacrificed tombstones, woman, I never saw you before; leave go that coat-tail or I'll kick like a mule."

"Well you see me now, you wretch; to dare to do what you done!" shrieked the old maid, as she pulled off one coat-tail.

"Done what? what the d—l did I do?" fairly yelled Shanks.

"Oh, you know what you said, you fiend, you!"

"Said—what did I say?" he demanded, trying to get his arms out of his coat sleeves and leave it in her grasp while he cut sticks.

The captain came out of his cabin and interfered, but retired with a scratched nose and a torn shirt-front a few moments later, and it seemed as if Shanks was about to be torn to pieces when the giving way of the last coat-tail freed him, and with a groan of relief he dashed off for his state-room, where he locked himself in and spent the rest of the day examining and doctoring his wounds, and wondering how it all came about.

"Now, if there's any other one here that's got any fat pork, or thinks I'm a crow, let him send it along," said the old maid, tartly.

Everybody smiled as if they thought she was an

angel, and she switched herself back into the cabin with a cast-iron expression on her mug.

"Say, chum, I tell you what, keep your eyes peeled for her, for I rather fall into a tiger's clutches than let that shemale lunatic get her paws on to me again," said Shanks, solemnly.

"Sorter petticoat-wildcat, hey?" asked Shorty, while a sly grin stole over his face, as he thought how funny Shanks must have appeared struggling to get away while the woman held on to his coat tails.

"I hear dat dey're tryin' ter get up a ball on deck by moonlite, an' dat dey want us ter lend dem our music," observed Shorty, a day or two after the above.

"It would be humming good fun," said Shanks, looking in a tiny mirror at the scratches on his nose.

"Yer bet, I'se in for it, dad; den Shanks 'll have a chance ter dance wid his fat pork gal," grinned the kid, who was coiled up in one of the berths.

"The less I hear about that fat pork business, the better it'll be for your health," said Shanks, threateningly.

"Well, how 'bout der shindig?" inquired his daddy, breaking in on their chinning.

"Oh, le's hav' it, dad," said Shorty Junior.

"I vote for it," said Shanks.

"Den I'll start der music out ter nite, an' tell dem dat dey can polka it as long's they've mind ter," said Shorty.

"An' I don't tink dat'll be very long 'll kno' myself, an' I tink as how I do," grinned the kid, crawling out of the bunk and going out.

"I'll bet my boots and my bottom dollar that shaver's got some job he's going to put up on us to-night," said Shanks.

"Shouldn't wonder; why that kid'd rather put up a job dan tackle his grub," replied Shorty.

That evening, just before the music commenced and the dancers came on deck, Shorty Junior slipped around and scattered red pepper all over it, and then perching himself on one of the "bits," he awaited developments.

The captain opened the ball, and a moment later was followed by some dozen couples, whose feet soon stirred up the pepper.

"Such a lovely—kerchew—night for a—kerchew—dance," sneezed the captain to his fair partner.

"Lov—che-ly!" she sneezed back.

"And so—oh chew—romantic by—ah chew—moonlight," snorted the captain.

"Perfectly—yub, yub, yub che—delicious," replied the young lady, glancing up in his face with what she intended to be a coquettish glance, but the effect of which was spoiled by her features suddenly contracting and her sneezing all over him.

Meantime, all the rest of the dancers were as suddenly and mysteriously attacked, and on every side

could be seen sneezing, eye-watering and nose-wiping couples, while the band, after a few moments, catching the contagion nearly sneezed the mouth pieces off their instruments and the noses off their heads.

"Really—cub—cub—cub—chew—the atmosphere appears—che—full of—kerchew—something strange to-night," blubbered the captain, stopping to wipe his bugle.

"I—I—che—m 'fraid I've caught an awful—oh—chew—cold in my—che—che—che—head and I'll have to s—s—chick—stop dancing," answered the young lady.

"Say, Cap, 'yer don't stop dis shindig an' get der red pepper swabbed off dis deck yer'll leave me wid a bald-headed band, for dere's four of dem dat's sneezed their scalps loose 'ready, der leader's black in der face an' sneezes holes thro' his music an' der first fiddler's swallowed his false teeth in der las' gasp he giv'," said Shorty, who had tumbled to the red pepper and also had a very good idea of how and by whom it came there.

"Red pepper, sir, and on the deck of my ship; why I'd put the man in irons that dared to do such a thing!" exclaimed the captain, falling back on his dignity and squaring his shoulders.

"Wouldn't yer wait 'till yer cotched him fust, Cap?" asked Shorty, glancing sideways over to where the kid was perched and shaking himself with laughter.

"This—kerchew—thing shall be—kerchew—investigated!" said the captain, pompously.

"F yer'll tak' my advice yer'll hav' it swabbed down ter once," said Shorty.

The captain, after sneezing till his ears got loose, took a big tumble to himself, and followed Shorty's suggestion.

"Der fust ting yer kno', Chips, dere'll be a burial at sea, an' I tink der corpse 'll be 'bout yer size 'f yer keep on putting up such fly jobs as der one yer played ter-night," remarked Shorty, that night as they were retiring.

"Not 'f dey're played fine," snickered the imp, watchin' his dad; trying to get the bed-clothes of his bunk down, out failing, owing to the kid having tacked them to the sides.

"Yer keep on a tinkin' so—what in der d—I's got inter dese confounded bed tings, I can't mak' head or tail of dem," said Shorty, trying first one side and then the other.

"Dey do make der beds up queer on dese steamers," giggled Shorty Junior, with his head buried under the bed-clothes.

"'F dey don't come up sudden, I'll rip der stuffin' out of 'em, dat's what's der matter with me," growled Shorty, who, in his night shirt, was holding on to the side of the bunk with one hand and trying to find an opening with the other to crawl into.

"Not much, dad, I wouldn't spile der bed kivers," advised the youngster.

"Spile darnation; d'yer s'pose I'm goin' ter hang on 'ere all nite an' wrestle wid a lot of bed clothes?" exclaimed Shorty, and grabbing them by the top he gave a yank, and the steamer at that moment taking a heavy roll, the tacks gave way and our little friend found himself standing on his head at the other side of the stateroom, while the kid lay over on his back and fairly screamed with laughter.

"Der quicker yer straitin' dat mug of yern an' leave off grinnin' der better show yer'll have of not gettin' a gran' bounce," growled Shorty, scrambling to his feet and flinging himself into the bed only to fling himself out again as one of the tacks still sticking in the bed clothes raked his back bone, while another which he sat down on the point of, tackled him in the rear.

"Whew! Gigantic eclipses, a mule team an' a valter dog under der waggin, what's dat?" bawled Shorty, feeling the wounded places tenderly.

"What's der racket now, dad; d'yer drop on ter somfin hot?"

"So cussed hot dat 'f I thort dat yer had a finger inter der pie I'd mak' yer tink yer'd been kicked over Niagara Falls by a mule," said Shorty, as he got on his feet and spent the next ten minutes investigating the cause of the late excitement, and when he came across the tacks he simply smiled a ghastly smile, and went for the kid bald headed and bare handed, till the captain came to the conclusion some wild animal had broken loose in the hold, and sent men down with lanterns to see where the screams came from.

"Play it on der ol' man, will yer?" demanded Shorty, as he finally dropped him and let him crawl into bed.

"Geeswicklum's I but yer can strike out from der shoulder every pop," sobbed the kid.

"Say, Chips, jest yer mind when yer pick up der ol' man for a flat yer fishin' in hot water for a fluke dat's been Gere himself an' kno's der ropes; I don't care two sojer buttons 'bout yer puttin' up jobs an' startin' rackets on oder snoozers, 'cause dat used ter be one of my best grips, but yer better drop der ol' man 'ere lik' yer would a hot coal for I'm ter fly for yer jest yet," exclaimed Shorty, as he picked the rest of the tacks out of his bed-clothing and turned in for a snooze.

"'F I don't, dad, yer can stuff me inter a bologna sausage skin, an' sell me for dorg feed," mumbled his son, as he rubbed the smarting places with both hands and wished he only had a half a dozen more that he could use for the same purpose.

Shorty Junior kept very quiet after this, and a day or two later they struck Liverpool, much to the joy of all hands, for, although the voyage had been a short one, still none of the passengers felt themselves safe a moment from the kid's practical jokes.

"Dis I 'spect is der only place dey make a pool on

a feller's liver," coddled Shorty, as they steamed up the river.

Those around him smiled heartily at the joke, and Shanks fanned his ear with his hat, and said:

"I guess your liver must be out of order to get off such a weak affair as that."

"Week 'fairs I yer didn't 'spect a Sunday joke, d'yer?" asked Shorty, while a comical grin stole over his funny old face.

Reaching the wharf, all was excitement and bustle, and our little party were soon busy superintending the getting of their stock and traps once more on terra firma.

"Be them ere donkeys coming off?" asked a longshoreman, who was helping them to unload.

"You bet dey are, but you'll hav' ter handle dem same as dey was a keg of gunpowder," said Shorty Junior.

"Why, I'll pick one of them hup hunder beech harm hand carry them hon shore," laughed the big, strapping longshoreman, with a grin.

But he had entirely changed his mind five minutes later as he crawled out of the hold holding one of his ears that had been nearly kicked off, and with his whole body patch-worked over with black and blue bruises.

"Blast my bleedin' lungs hif hi don't believe that them there hanimals hare himferally inhabited!" he roared.

"What's ther trouble, Tom?" asked one of his companions.

"Nothing honly hive been talking hand shaking ands with two devils," he replied.

Shorty came forward and explained matters, and the other readily consented to take his place and help unload the mules.

A sling was lowered and the first jerked out of the hold and landed as quietly as a lamb on deck.

"Now, then, landsman, take a reef in that head tackle of his. Pull up yer anchor and sail him ashore," said an old sailor, impatiently.

The longshoreman grabbed the halter and started but Mr. Mule refused to budge.

When he did come forward he came forward with a rush, and the man fell flat on his face, skinned his nose, and was trampled on.

Just as he reached the edge of the pier he balked again.

"Why don't you giv' 'im a hand, Jack, and twist his tail?" asked the kid, who saw fun ahead.

"Great marlinspikes, I'll twist it off him if you say so," exclaimed Jack, and starting forward with a run, he grabbed the mule by the tail and commenced twisting it.

He didn't twist long, for two seconds after he had given the first wrench he was flying over the edge of the pier into the river. Then the mule snatched the longshoreman by the slack of the breeches and shook him, while Shorty, Shanks and the kid roared with laughter over the ridiculous scene.

CHAPTER VI.

WE left our little hero and party on the dock at Liverpool looking after the unloading of their circus horses, mules, etc.

"Now, den, dad, if yer ready to git up an' git, let's git," said Shorty Junior, after they had seen the other trick mule and Buster safely landed.

"Where are we going to hang out at?" asked Shanks, picking up with difficulty a valise, a hat box, two umbrellas, a satchel, a shawl and an overcoat.

"Well, I've got a purty sure ting on wher' we're goin' ter 'ventually, but fur der present, we'll histe in our chuck at der Albion."

"Al, Tom, Jim or Jehu, even if it's a demijohn I don't care," said Shanks, moving off like a camel loaded to cross the desert.

"Cab, sir; cab sir," shouted a Jehu, as they left the walk.

"Jee up, an' we jest want a cab-in passage," said Shorty.

"'F yer don't want ter be picked up an' sold fur a cabbage head," chimed in the kid.

"Hall right, gents, I know the Halbion Otel," replied the driver.

"I tink dat I'll ride up on der seat wid cabby," said Shorty Junior.

"All rite; only try an' keep out of mischief," replied his dad, and the kid climbed up and took a seat alongside of the Jehu, who laughed all over his face at the size and airs of the little runt.

"Will yer blow a cloud?" asked the kid, as they started.

"I dunno what yer mean, zactly," said cabby.

"Why, take a puff, of course."

"A puff?"

"Yee up, dat is how'd yer lik' a Yankee cigar?" asked Shorty Junior, offering him a cigar case and rolling himself up a cigarette.

The cabby accepted the cigar with profuse thanks, lit it, whipped up his old plug, and said:

"Hand these hare American segars?"

"Dat's what's der matter wid der cat, dey're Yankee all over."

"Now hi ham ha good judge hof segars, hand hi —"

That was all he said, as the Yankee cigar which had been filled with powder, at that moment exploded, filling the air with tobacco and sparks.

"Blast my bleedin' heyas," exclaimed the cabman, feeling of his nose to see if it was all there.

"Guess yer dropped yer tile back dere," grinned the kid.

Cabby reined up, and jumping down, ran back after his hat.

"Wonder what kind of a cabby I'd mak'?" said the kid, picking up the reins and whipping the old horse off into his best and liveliest gait.

"Hi, 'ol' hon there!" shouted the Jehu, as he saw his cab moving away rapidly.

"I'll see yer later," called back the kid, as he lashed the old nag with the whip and spun around a corner.

"Hi hi! stop 'im!" roared the driver, as he saw his cab disappear around a corner.

"Now den for a free lunch drive, guess dere ain't many of der Johnny Bulls dat's goin' ter get der best of dis Yankee crowd," said the kid, and he applied another feed of horsewhip to the plug, that sent him whooping out of sight of the chasing Jehu.

"Say, drive easier, you'll get us all smashed, driver," said Shanks, lowering the front window.

"Who's runnin' dis mersheen, you or me? I dumped der driver out, and I'se in for ter see der town or bust a gut," said Shorty Junior, as he gave the nag a fresh whip poultice.

"Lem'me out, or I'll warm yer, boy," threatened his dad.

"Warm away, but if yer don't promise ter keep quiet I'll run yer inter a lamp-post and smash things," replied the imp.

"If yer does I'll hang yer ter it," said his dad.

"Lem'me out at any rate, my life ain't insured," groaned Shanks.

"Ain't it? den yer out of luck; now just pipe me off while I tak' der wheel off dat coach comin' down," chuckled the kid.

"Hol' on dere!" yelled Shorty.

"Lem'me out!" screamed Shanks.

There was a crash, and the coach was left lopping over on three wheels, while the kid sped along at a two-forty gait.

"Oh, 'f I don't warm yer for dis!" exclaimed Shorty, putting his head out of the window.

"I'll have you in prison for this!" shouted Shanks, sticking his head out of the other window.

"Oh, jerk us a flash of silence, and give yer ears a show," chuckled the kid.

"Stop a minute!" screamed Shorty.

"For Heaven's sake lem'me out!" yelled Shanks.

"What's der use of bein' a feller 'cept yer a deuce of a feller?" grinned Shorty Junior, as he whipped around a corner and over a fat man, who didn't get out of the way quick enough.

"All in and away she sails," chirped the kid, as he gave the old nag a fresh dose of horsewhip and dashed on.

"Stop!" yelled Shorty.

"Hold on!" shouted Shanks.

"Whoop la. A Yankee boy 'gainst der world," sung out Shorty, Junior, as he scattered a crowd of old women and upset a lemonade stall.

"Dat lets me out of dis racket!" exclaimed Shorty, opening one cab door and jumping out.

"And if I break my neck you'll be hung that's one satisfaction!" bawled Shanks, opening the other door and leaping forth.

"Da—da!" nodded the kid, as he drove away, and after a turn around the city brought up at the hotel where the nearly crazy cabby was appeased and quieted by a triple fare.

"Blast me hif that haint the wildest boy h'ever h'i met," observed the hackman, as he mounted his box and drove off.

"A short time afterwards Shorty and Shanks put in an appearance in a fighting frame of mind.

"See yere, boy, I've a mind ter warm yer fer dat hurrah," remarked Shorty.

"And I've a mind to break every bone in your body," said Shanks, excitedly.

"I thort dis was a rapid transit village, so yer ken just button up, slide out and put up der shutters 'cause yer can't huff me for shucks," said Chips.

They piped down.

The opening performance of the Yankee Boy's Circus was a great success; the tent was packed and hundreds could not get admittance.

"Struck it again like a prize in a Havana lottery," said Shanks, as he looked in for a moment from the other tent.

"Now, den, ter show dem what Yankee boys can do," said Shorty Junior, as he dashed into the ring on Buster, followed by his gay and glittering cavalcade.

Everything passed off lively. Buster stood on his hind legs and his good behavior, and did splendidly.

That evening when the audience broke up there was but one opinion about the performance, and that was that it was a tip-top affair from first to last, the minstrel arrangements taking lugely with the people.

"Mebbe dere's some of yer Liverpool boys dat kno's how ter ride?" said the kid, as dressed in a crown's rig he followed the trick mules around.

There was fifty in the audience could ride, and the kid selected, giving the preference to an old Yorkshire farmer, who pulled off his coat and sailed into the ring with the remark:

"Hoots man, do you s'pose I h'arn't h'able to ride h'a donkey?"

"Yer can just pick up a couple of hundred of der nastiest dollars ever yer scratched, if yer get 'im roun' der ring three times," said Shorty Junior.

The Yorkshireman made a bold effort, throwing himself flat upon that mule, he clasped the mule around the neck with his arms.



Shorty Junior threw himself on his back, and taking his rifle over his knee, let fly, with hardly a moment's aim.

"Now scoot," exclaimed the kid, clapping his hands.

There was a division of opinion as to whether the Yorkshireman struck on his chin or back of his neck first, but when he had been picked up and fanned into consciousness he said that he thought he would rather plow forty acres than ride one mule.

"Mebbe dere's somebody else wants ter pick up a few hundred Yankee dollars," grinned Shorty Junior, looking around.

The next applicant for wealth was a brawny coal heaver, who came into the ring to pick up the donkey under his arm if he didn't like him.

The first place that the man was struck was under the spot where his vest buttons. The next was almost where his pants buttoned, and this time he smelt sawdust.

He was elevated and asked to try it again.

He did, but he wished he hadn't, as he picked himself up from amongst the sawdust with torn clothing, a skinned face, and a very poor opinion of his riding powers.

"Now's der time ter sail in and win der sugar!" sung out Shorty Junior.

There were several applicants, all of which retired after being pitched over the donkey's head and kicked into spots.

"Now den, I've got a hoss 'ere dat com fresh from der plains of Mexico, and der ham dat freezes on ter him once'd roun' dis ring kin scoop in five hundred Yankee dollars.

Buster looked quiet and tractable enough and the liberal offer spurred a dozen on to win wealth and fame, but after the first man had been elevated till his head struck the top of the tent and came down with a dull thud, a sprained shoulder and all the enthusiasm knocked out of him, the rest weakened and weren't on the ride so much as formerly.

The minstrel show took like hot cakes, and a whirlwind of applause greeted each actor's performance. Shorty and Shorty Junior came out immense in a new English piece, and were received with roars of laughter.

All in all the performance was splendid, and the audience that had packed the immense tent departed well pleased with their evening's entertainment.

"Fust blood for der Yankee boy," said the kid, as they drove back to the hotel after the circus was over.

"A big thing; more English pounds, shillings and pence in the treasury than I ever expected to see," replied Shanks.

"Tain't bad for a starter and if we kin only keep our ends up we'll mak' a strike dead sure," chimed in Shorty.

"What's all dis 'bout a shootin' match at Wembleton?" asked the kid a few moments later.

"Oh, dat's der bigbug match wher' all der park shots let 'emself loose."

"Kin a feller git a show for his white alley?" asked the kid.

"Why, yer ain't thinking 'bout sportin,' be yer?" said his dad.

"You shoot! oh carry me out and bury me decently," chimed in Shanks.

"Mebbe yer tink I ain't a shootist," said the kid.

"Yer couldn't hit a barn door."

"Or the side of a house," said Shanks.

"All rite. Yer keep on tinkin' so, but if dere's any show I'se goin' ter shoot! d'yer hear my gentle voice?"

"Guess yer sick, boy, ter talk 'bout shootin' 'gainst dem boss shooters."

"Take a tumble and don't make a goose of yourself," said Shanks.

Arriving at the hotel they burnt some segars, and then started for their rooms which were separated by a door from Shanks' room.

"I tink dad I'll giv 'im a sprinkle," grinned the imp, climbing out of bed and filling an immense syringe.

"I tink dat der fust ting yer kno' yer don't kno' nuffin'," said his paternal.

"Chalk yer chin, ol' un," chirped the imp, as he climbed up, and shot the syringe full of water over Shanks, and through the transom over the door.

"Here, there; stop those things!" screamed Shanks, hopping up in bed.

The kid allowed him to get settled and quieted down, before he gave him the second syringe full.

"Helenblazes! something leaks around here!" exclaimed Shanks, as the cold water played over him.

It took considerable time to get him in bed again, and he was just closing his eyes when Shorty Junior, let fly again, and he sprang out on the floor with a bound, exclaiming:

"I'll be hanged, if I'm going to sleep under a shower bath to please the whole English nation."

The landlord, two bell-boys, four waiters, and three chambermaids, finally quieted him down, and changed his wet bed clothing.

"You know this thing is played out, and I ain't no sauney to put up with it," said Shanks, as he got ready to crawl in between the sheets.

He was dozing off, when Shorty Junior shot his ear full of water.

"Darn this hotel; I'd rather sleep on the sidewalk!" exclaimed Shanks, bouncing out of bed, and skir-mishing around the room.

"See here, landlord, ain't you got a drier room than this? Why you might as well have me under a

pump," he demanded, on the man of the house coming up.

"Very singular," said the landlord.

"Singular or not, I ain't goin' to be played on by a hose," replied Shanks.

"You. You—must be mistaken, for—"

Just then Shorty Junior caught him under the ear with a stream, and he dodged out of the room and emptied his ear in a hurry.

The next day the kid went out and entered for the rifle match.

"Dere's one ting 'bout it I can git licked, but's goin' ter tak' a better shooter dan Lee-seed," said Shorty Junior.

"Oh. You're a fool to try it," remarked Shanks.

"Don't mak' de crowd look sick, Chips," said his dad.

"Dat ain't my style; 'fi can't shoot I'll squeal, but 'f ye's got any spare stamps for ter stick up, put dem on dis chicken 'gainst der field."

"I'll be darned if I don't," said Shanks.

The day following, Shorty Junior, Shorty and Shanks took the train for Wembleton, where the match was to be shot.

"What kind of a rifle are you goin' ter use?" inquired his dad.

"Yankee gun and Yankee boy to use it."

Bang! went the first gun as they came up on the range.

"How's der pool selling?" asked Shorty Junior, as he picked up an American rifle and ran his eye along the barrel.

"Your turn, sir," sung out the usher a few minutes afterwards.

Shorty Junior came to the scratch smiling, threw himself on his back, and taking his rifle over his knee let fly, with hardly a moment's aim.

"Bull'seye!" shouted the crowd.

"Hit 'em again!" shouted Shorty.

"I'll bet five to one on America!" exclaimed Shanks, shaking a fist full of bills under their noses.

"Bull'seye!" marked the scorer on Shorty Junior's second shot.

"Ten to one against the field!" shouted Shanks.

"Bull'seye!" marked the scorer, and the crowd commenced to open their eyes, while Shanks and Shorty danced around picking up bets to the right and left.

"Stick yer stamps up, dad; dere sure as mud," grinned the kid, as he cleaned his rifle.

"Bull's eye for that Hamerican," said an Englishman, as Shorty's rifle cracked.

"Oh, no, guess not; only I've got all the money around me to bet on that chicken," said Shanks, enthusiastically.

"Sock it ter, em, Chips, an' I'll back yer ter de last nickel," said Shorty.

"Dad, keep cool and lemme be; I'se goin' ter shoot dis ting thro' for der sake of der oder side of der water," and he put himself in position, leveled his rifle, and the next minute his weapon cracked.

"Hanother bull'seye for the Hamerican!" exclaimed a spectator.

"Dat ain't nuffin," said the kid, as he looked up.

"I'll bet that he wins the badge spite of you," said Shanks.

"And 'ere's der money ter back it," said Shorty.

The others fired, and the kid sat quietly cleaning his rifle and fixing his sights.

Bull'seye followed almost every shot made by a tall Scotchman.

"Who leads?"

"Who's ahead?"

"How's the score?" shouted the crowd.

Shorty Junior and the Scotchman were found to be a tie.

"Hoots, man; I ain't going to shoot against that thing, am I?" asked the sawnee, as he looked down contemptuously at the kid.

"Two to one on the Scotchman," said someone.

"I'm taking all that kind of bets," spoke up Shanks, promptly.

The Scotchman took a long deliberate aim and fired, and when the puff of smoke had dropped away it was found he had made a bull'seye, and the crowd cheered.

"Now, den, I tink I'll plug it," remarked the kid, putting himself in position and blazing away.

"Bull'seye."

The Scotchman shot and made a center.

Shorty fired, and the crowd yelled and cheered as another bull'seye marked the result.

The last shot was now to be fired, and everything hung upon it.

"Brace up, Mitle one, and sock her home," said Shanks, encouragingly.

"Shoot, if yer ever did, Chips," whispered his dad.

The Scotchman laid himself flat on the ground, took a long, steady aim, and fired, and the scorer sung out a center.

"Now den, dis is wher' I licks 'im, and scoops in der sugar," grinned the little imp, dousing himself on the grass and letting fly.

"A bull'seye, and the winner!" exclaimed the scorer.

"Let's give him a hip, hip, hurrah, and a tigah!" shouted Shanks, and the crowd joined in and cheered the little runt.

"Oh, guess dere's a feller now and den dat kin shoot wid dese fellows; and 'cause dey're Johnny Bulls, dey mustn't tink dat dey're got a patent on all der bulls'eyes," observed Shorty Junior, as he laid down his rifle and joined the party.

Then followed the presentation of the champion badge, which the kid received and said:

"I feel tanks all over my body, but I kin only speak dem out of my mouth. I thort dat if you'd giv' a Yankee boy haf a show he'd com' in purty near square, but I didn't spect ter waltz away wid dese fellers."

That night the circus was packed closer than ever. Shorty Junior's shooting racket had found its way into the evening papers, and his appearance was the signal for uproarious applause.

"Say, do you want to sell that camel?" bawled out one of the audience.

"Yes, come in and sample him," replied the kid.

The man was coming in when Buster kicked his eyes, ears and mouth full of sawdust and dirt, and he retired in disgust.

"Is dat all yer goin' ter take?" asked the kid.

"Hi'ad henough," said the man, as he climbed back to his place.

"I say and I want yer ter hear my gentle voice warble, dat dere ain't nuffin goin' dat's goin' ter run dis show inter der ground."

"Yer rite dere, kid," said his dad.

"Hand over your money or I'll spill blood!" exclaimed a man, and three market men jumped out in front of them as they were strolling homeward.

"Guess yer must tak' us for a snide gang, but dat's wher' yer gettin' sucked in," said the kid, diving into his pocket, pulling out and letting blaze with his little shooting-iron.

At the same moment Shorty and Shanks leaped forward and snatched the other robbers by the throat.

"Stick ter 'im, dad till I get a plug inter 'im," sung out the kid.

"Help here!" shouted Shanks, who was wrestling with the biggest and liveliest of the highwaymen.

"I'se dere," cried Shorty Junior, trotting over and rapping the highwayman over the knuckles with his pistol butt till he let go.

"I'se got my huckleberry squeezed," said Shorty, who had his man down and was resting on him.

The party were bagged and lugged off to a police-station.

"Goodness me, you don't mean to say you captured them?" said the police-captain.

"Dat's just der kind of eggplants we are," said Shorty Junior.

"Boy, I ain't talking to you."

"Ain't yer? Well, I guess you mite as well tak' a pull out of yer backbone an' com' ter time."

"Come to what?"

"Ter time. I ain't no slouch, and I don't want to be picked up for one," said the kid.

"But I'm a captain of police."

"Why a feller'd tink yer was der president of der United States ter hear yer talk," said Shorty Junior.

The cop took a gigantic tumble and buttoned up his mouth.

The next day wound up the week in Liverpool of the Yankee boy's circus, and Shorty gave the word to pull up stakes and strike out for London.

A special train was provided, but there was lots of fun before the stock could be loaded.

"Help that mule up into the car," said one of the railroad employees, as he pulled and tugged at the halter.

The unfortunate greenhorn tried to shove the mule up, but desisted, after he had been kicked through the atmosphere about seventeen feet.

"Why didn't you pick 'im hup?" said a man.

"Pick him hup yerself."

"Shoot it."

"Take a spin."

"Sail around the block."

"Take a swim, you're too fresh."

"Pipe down and give us a rest."

"Roll out and tak' in der swell," grinned the imp.

"Say, Shorty, how 'bout that hurra yer got las' nite?" sung out a youngster.

"Oh, dat's all rite; dem snoozers is only fit to be clam diggers."

"Wanted to shoot you?"

"Pshaw dat ain't nuffin; dem coons wouldn't shoot a sick cat, and den I'se rite on der pull and shoot myself."

"Now den le's catch dis train," said Shorty.

"There's another train goes out and runs ahead of this one," said Shanks.

"Well, I'se a bettin' dere ain't," said the kid, and stepping out he oiled the other track.

"Toot, toot," screamed one engine pulling out.

"Toot, toot," blew the other one, as it started.

The tracks ran parallel, and the other engine darted out till she struck the oiled place, when the wheels suddenly spun around without her making any headway, while Shorty's train shot ahead, leaving the other behind.

"More steam," shouted the engineer, as he piled the wood into the furnace.

The wheels slipped around on the greased rails, and Shorty's train dashed ahead.

"Oh, no, guess not, dat ain't goin' ter be der fust train," grinned the kid.

The engineer was half an hour before he found out about it, and by that time the kid was thirty miles away.

"Fare, gentlemen," said the conductor.

"Yee'up, der mos' of us is blonds," chirruped the kid.

"But I want your money," said the conductor.

"Oh, oh, why didn't you say so?" said Shorty Junior, as he passed up the stamps.

There was quite a turnout at the station to meet them, and the boys gave them three times three before they quit.

"Yes, fellows, we're 'ere an' wer'e goin' ter stick 'ere?" said Shorty.

CHAPTER VII.

"LONDON! now den pick up yer ears, turn out yer toes and let dem see what yer kin do for yer country," said Shorty Junior.

"Yes, dis is der time dat knocks," chimed in his dad.

"An' I'se der boy ter knock it," said Shorty Junior, as he dropped some lighted fire crackers into an old gentleman's pocket.

"Here! see 'ere!" said the man, jabbing his hand down into his pocket, hauling it out, and ramming it into his mouth.

"What 'pears ter be der racket?" asked the kid.

"Jupiter and Mars, I'm on fire!" exclaimed the man.

"Why don't yer holler den?" asked Chips.

"Heavens and earth, ain't I hollerin'!" bawled the man, excitedly.

It took the proprietor of the hotel, two waiters, and several of the guests to quiet the old man down.

"Say, yer better take a tumble, Chips, or der 'll be a funeral, and I tink dat I kno's wher' der corpse 'll com' from," said Shorty.

"And I don't care 'bout being a chief mourner," said Shanks.

"Say, dad, s'pose we pipe off der House of Parliament ter-day," said Shorty Junior.

"All rite, I'm willin'," said his paternal.

They procured tickets and were admitted after sugaring half a dozen official hands.

After looking around and taking in all the place, and listening to the speeches, the kid suddenly sang out:

"Cheese dat."

The member who was speaking stopped short and glanced around, but could see nobody, as Shorty Junior had dodged down behind the gallery.

"Oh! pshaw, what a fluke yer makin' of yerself," sang out Shorty Junior, as the man continued with his speech.

"Order! order there!" sang out one of the members.

"Stick out yer ears and pull down yer vest," exclaimed Shorty Junior.

Considerable excitement followed this remark, and the master-at-arms and his assistants fidgeted around the visitors' gallery in a vain attempt to find out the party.

"Now den, dad, don't yer grin," said the kid, as he cut an orange in two and let it fly, hitting the bald-headed speaker fair on the head.

There was a grand splurge.

"Am I to be insulted, abused and brow-beaten in this manner?" yelled the member.

The officers rushed here and there, but Shorty Junior dodged under the seats and was nowhere to be found.

"I will again continue my argument—"

Just then the other half of the orange hit him in the ear, and he took a tumble and sat down, saying:

"Things 'as come to h'a pretty pass when h'a member can't speak 'is mind h'e'ven h'if 'e does belong to the h'opposition party 'e h'oughtn't to be h'insulted."

"Oh, jerk us a breeze!" said Shorty Junior.

"Der fust ting yer kno' dere 'll be a gran' bouncin' match, and yer'll be der victim," said his dad in a whisper.

"I'se takin' all der risk of dem tings," grinned the kid, and he pegged another of the members on top of the head with half an apple.

"Here, here, I won't put up with this thing!" exclaimed the man jumping up and gesticulating wildly.

"Oh, squat and hol' yer breff," said the kid.

But the man wouldn't squat worth a cent; he threw his arms round, shouted and kicked up things generally.

"What's der matter; guess yer got der jimjams," sung out Shorty Junior, and the member grew wilder than ever and wanted to know if his county was to be insulted in this manner.

"Oh! yer county's snide," said Shorty Junior.

"As a member I—"

"Oh, swim out, and don't blow so hard," said the kid, letting fly the other half of the apple, and hitting him on the ear again.

"Britannia, darnation!" yelled the member, and he scooted out, while Shorty Junior and his companions indulged in a broad grin.

"Now, den, dad, les' polka 'long and scoop in dat British Museum biz," said the kid.

"All rite I'se seed all der show I want ter 'ere," replied his dad.

"Me' too," said Shanks, getting up and making for the door.

They got a hack at the door and Shorty Junior put up a job on the driver by prodding him with an immense pin which kept the cabby in a state of agony.

The Museum was well worth seeing, but the kid no sooner entered it, than he thought of a racket, and stepping behind one of the statues of a knight in full armor he waited 'till a countryman came along.

"Now that's King H'edward h'and—"

"Yer a liar," said the kid; and the countryman jumped back astonished.

"Who're yer lookin' at?"

"Gracious!" exclaimed the countryman, with open ears and mouth.

"What yer tak' me for anyhow?" asked Shorty Junior and the man backed away with a frightened expression on his face.

"Say, ole hop and go fetch it,—what yer starin' at?" asked the imp, of an old gouty fellow who limped along.

"Great admirals! why it spoke!" exclaimed the old codger, bouncing his eyes open, as if they were set on springs.

Shorty and Shanks snickered all over their clothes.

"Come now, padille 'long and don't stan' dere like a sun-struck monkey," said the kid, from his place of concealment.

"Why, this is most hextraordinary."

"How's yer grandmother?" asked Shorty Junior.

"Goodness save me!"

"Better wipe off yer chin and shake dat white hat, 'cause dey's called in," said Shorty Junior.

"This is the most wonderful thing I ever came across," said the man, with a puzzled expression on his countenance.

"Oh, pshaw; swim out and get a mouthful of salt water, yer so fresh yer won't keep."

"I declare it's almost supernatural."

"I'll supernatural yer 'longside der snoot 'f yer don't skip."

"Speaks just the same as if he was alive."

"Wouldn't yer take a tumble if a house fell on yer?" asked Shorty Junior; and taking advantage of the man's face being turned away, he pasted him in the chops with a sucked orange.

"Merciful goodness! I must speak to the proprietors!" exclaimed the man, as he wiped his ear out.

He moved away as fast as his lame leg would allow him, and a stout, round-faced old lady took his place.

"Who yer gapin' at?" asked Shorty Junior.

"Great 'eavens!" she cried, starting back.

"We don't want any snoozers loafin' 'roun' 'ere!"

"Sakes of me!"

"Tak' a reef in yer bustle, and polka 'long," said Shorty Junior.

"Well, I do declare!"

"Oh, spin out!"

Then the old lady got mad, and sailed away on her ear, and the kid and Shorty roared over the racket.

Having seen the things, they left the show, and took their way out through the city to the hotel.

"There's going to be a champion rowing match on the Thames," remarked Shanks.

"When?" asked Shorty.

"Day after to-morrow."



"Take a reef in yer bustle and polka 'long" said Shorty Junior from his place of concealment.

"Is it ter late ter go in for it?" asked the kid, jumping up.

"Guess not; why, yer ain't tinkin' of takin' a hand in, be yer?" inquired Shorty.

"Yer bet—oh, I'se a rowist," answered the kid.

"I know your a row-ist," said Shanks.

"An' fore a few days is o'er yer'll see what I am at der oars," laughed Chips.

"Yes, yer'll mak' yer bow astern, I tink," said Shorty.

"Yes, on a shell like an oyster," said Shanks.

"Now, don't yer giv' yerself away so bad; I tell yer I pull a nasty oar."

"All rite, only yer got ter git up and howl ter beat these fellows."

"Den git up an' howl it is, for I'm goin' ter show dem all what a Yankee boy kin do."

There was considerable sneering and laughing when Shorty Junior put in an appearance and announced his determination to row in the race.

"E is a sick h'ol kitten to row."

"Guess he'd better practice in a wash-tub."

"What is 'e—a monkey, or a baby, or what? Oh, ain't he got the cheek to talk about pulling 'gainst them other boys."

"Dey raise awful small potatoes in America if that's a specimen."

"And they send them on here to be skinned."

"Scooped."

"Oh, ain't he goin' ter tackle der English boys," said the other rowers.

"Now, see 'ere fellows, yer kin all chin it till yer tired, and I guess I kin stan' it; but 'f der ain't som' of yer fellows singin' noder tune 'fore I'se thro' den I'se a snide," answered Shorty Junior.

The day of the race was perfectly lovely, and the banks of the river were crowded with spectators.

"Ten to one against the crowd!"

"Five to three on Harvey!"

"Jones is selling even!"

"How's Shorty Junior selling in that pool?" asked Shanks, elbowing his way up.

"Who's he?" asked the book-maker, and the crowd all laughed.

"Yer'll find out who he is 'fore yer thro' wid 'im," said Shorty.

"He's der bossiest little Yankee boy on land or water, and I've got money that says he don't take no back seat for any Johnny Bull!" exclaimed Shanks, coming to his little friend's assistance.

It was a pretty sight to see the dozen shells all ranged in line and awaiting the word—"Go."

Shorty Junior wore a red, white and blue rowing suit, and sat in his shell as cool as a cucumber.

"Now, are you all ready?" asked the starter.

"All rite 'ere," said Shorty Junior.

"Then go it!"

There was a splash of water, a dash of oars, and the boats shot ahead, Shorty Junior near the last.

"Hi! hi! look at the Hamerican!"

"Hain't 'e sick?"

"Hurrah for Harvey!"

"Rah for West!"

"Go in, Jones!" yelled the crowd, and but one voice, that of Shanks, sung out loud over everybody's, with a word of encouragement for his little friend.

"Pull, Shorty, pull, and I'll back yer to win with every red cent I've got."

At the half way of the course there was a perceptible change in things. Some of the leaders who had been away in advance commenced to give out, while the kid's boat suddenly loomed up, and commenced sticking up with the first ones.

"I'll bet my hat, my shoes, my money and myself that he'll whoop them all up!" yelled Shanks, as he watched the kid working away at the oars as if he was a machine.

"Get rite down ter yer bis, Chips, and let yerself loose!" shouted his dad.

On the three-quarter stretch there was another change, and this time the despised Yankee boy put on a spurt and sent his shell flying ahead of his over-worked competitors.

"Blast it all, that Hamerican's h'ahead!"

"He can't hold it, though."

"Lordy, don't he pull an awful stroke!"

"No, that's only a spurt," said a book-maker.

"I've just a few hundred American dollars says he's got der back-bone!" exclaimed Shanks, who was dancing around wild with excitement at Shorty Junior's good effort.

"Now for the rush!"

"Here's where they do it!"

"That pace can't stand!"

"Here's where the Yankee'll get passed!"

"Go in, West!"

"Pull, Harvey!"

"Rah for Jones!"

But one voice floated over the water and put fresh strength into the tired muscles of little Shorty Junior's arms, and it said:

"Put in der biggest licks yer kno' how, 'count of der country yer com' from, dat ain't easily licked."

"Oh, I tell yer, dad I'se 'ere," sung out the shaver, and his oars fairly skimmed the water, sending his boat away ahead.

They tried to foul him or trip him some way, but he was too smart for them all, and sent his shell flying in over the line, the winner of the badge and purse.

"Whoop la! the great American Eagle, *Epturibus Unum* and the star spangled banner forever, cleaned, scooped, walked away with, and skunked all the Britishers yer can scare up!" shouted Shank, enthus-

siastically, as he flung up his hat and danced with joy.

"Blood will tell, and backbone's bound ter win even pop," said Shorty.

"It was a sorter tite pull," remarked the kid, as he wiped the perspiration off his brow, and allowed himself to be helped out of his tiny shell, while the crowd gathered around, congratulated and wished to carry him up to the hotel on their shoulders.

"I'd 'ave put on steam sooner 'f I hadn't been 'fraid dat dey'd foul me, and den I thort I sorter like 'ter 'stonish 'em and let dem see what kind of stuff dere was in us Yankee boys," laughed the kid, as he trotted away to change his clothes.

Shorty Junior's boat race racket and how he came in the winner had the effect of drawing an immense crowd together that evening to see him in his circus performance, and he met with a rousing old reception on his appearance in the ring.

But there was one of his opponents of the morning, who took his defeat very ill-naturedly and swore that he was going to get hunk with the little peddling runt.

"Oh, fiddle-sticks, dat big lunk-head ain't nuffin but a blow hard," said Shorty Junior, on being informed of the other's threat.

"He'll lay for yer when he can catch yer 'lone," observed his dad.

"Then I'll make him think he was a laying rooster," joined in Shanks.

Everything passed off lovely at the show, the man did not show up at the circus, and the kid had come to the conclusion that it was all a hoax, when just as he was leaving the circus tent alone that night, the big fellow tackled him with:

"Think yourself awful smart, don't you?"

"Well, 'f I wasn't any smarter than such a mutton-headed calf as yer, I'd hire myself out for a scare-crow," replied the kid, chuckling.

"'Cause I'm just going to warn yer; there ain't no nutmeg-peddling Yankee coming over here and beating me."

"Got a sorter big contract on hand, aint yer?"

"To wollop you! Why, I'll pick you up and spank you."

"Don't yer burn dem dirty fingers of yer'n try-ing it."

"You can't bluff me."

"No, nor yer can't lick me, 'f I know it," exclaimed the kid.

"Yes, I can, and I'm going to do it."

"Waltz in den."

"So I will, darn you!" yelled the man, and he tried to catch the kid in his clutches, but that nimble youth dodged under a tent-rope, while the other caught his foot in it in trying to follow, and fell sprawling to the ground, while Shorty Junior grabbed a bucket of dirty

water that stood by the side of the tent, doused him, clapped the bucket over his head before he could get up, and then ran, laughing, away.

When the man got up, the bucket off his head, and the dirty water out of his eyes, he stormed and stamped around, threatening and vowing to lick the whole circus.

Two brawny tent men finally interviewed him, and ten minutes afterwards he gathered himself out of the sawdust, with a face like a bunch of squeezed grapes, and with the idea that a butterfly could whip him.

"Guess he won't make a steady bizness of cleanin' out circuses for a living," grinned one of the men, as he rolled down his sleeves and looked after the departing figure.

"Must have picked us up for shell-fish," laughed the other, as he bit off a chew of tobacco.

"What ailed the ham, anyway?"

"Oh, got his back up 'bout the little boss beating him, and wanted to lick him."

"Thought he could clean out all America and Canada thrown in, to hear him talk."

"Oh, didn't we bust him good?"

"And didn't he lite out?"

"You bet, he just scooted."

"Guess he'll tell folks that a house fell on him and mashed him."

"Or that he fell into, and got run through a thrashing machine," laughed the other.

Meanwhile Shorty Junior was trotting along towards the hotel, when a big burly cop hailed him with:

"Where h'are you going, youngster?"

"Goin' down 'ere ter get yer a new set of brains," shouted back the kid.

"Do you know who you're talkin' to?" demanded the cop.

"Yes. I'se talkin to a big-headed cop dat don't know 'nuff to mind his own bizness."

"You're what?"

"I'll drop yer a letter tellin' yer all about it, pot-head."

"I'll take you 'n' up before the magistrate," threatened the policeman.

"What'll yer sell dat tin pot of a hat for?"

Then the cop got his back up and charged down upon Shorty Junior, but the kid scooted across the street, dodged around an old citizen, and jumped over a wheelbarrow, into which the cop ran and pitched over, head first, skinning his shins, and filling himself full of bruises, dirt and anger.

"Say, where you trying to run to?" asked the man who was wheeling the barrow, and who had also been tumbled over in the collision.

"Why in the d—l didn't you take your barrow out of the way," demanded the cop, jumping up and looking as if he would like to club the man.

"Oh, you're smart to talk about me getting out of the way; why didn't you look where you were running to, and not go jumping around the street like a mad bull," said the man, getting excited and gesticulating wildly.

"Hit 'im over der ear!" sung out Shorty Junior, who was watching the racket from the other side of the street.

"So I will, first thing he knows."

"Oh, you will, hey?"

"Mash 'im!" advised Shorty Junior.

"I'd like to see him raise his little finger," threatened the cop.

"Would you? then there's the whole five fingers for you!" shouted the man, drawing off and letting fly on the big cop's nose with his fist, knocking him head over heels into the wheelbarrow; then grabbing up the handles he wheeled him off and dumped him down an empty area way, the cop shouting for help all the time, and Shorty Junior, holding his sides and grinning.

By the time that the policeman could get out of the cellar-way, the kid and the man with the barrow had disappeared and he had to vent his disappointment and anger on an old apple woman, whom he found asleep in a door-way, and who threw a handful of snuff in his eyes, and got away from him, leaving him sneezing and cursing the little runt that first started the affair.

On his arrival at the hotel, the kid found Shorty and Shanks in the smoking-room awaiting his return:

"Thor't yer'd fell inter der river and made fish bait of yerself," said Shorty, as he came in, rolled a cigarette and lit it.

"Or got snatched and stuck into the Zoo Gardens for a monkey," said Shanks.

"Dey're lookin' for a giraffe an' I tink dat yer'd jest 'bout fill der bill," grinned the kid.

"Been puttin' up noder racket?" asked his dad, after a pause.

"Nixy, dat row-boat snoozer tackled me up ter tent, but I cleaned 'im out and was skatin' long for der hash house when a puddin'-headed cop went for me," explained the kid.

"Work for yer?" asked Shanks.

"What sort of a job were yer puttin' up?"

"Nixy job."

"Oh, that's purty thin, Chips," said his dad, looking over and winking his eye comically at his offspring.

"Do to make a veil of," suggested Shanks.

"Well thin or thick it's a go," said Shorty Junior, and he then explained what had taken place.

Shorty and Shanks were indignant at the boat-fellow for taking advantage of such a little fellow being alone, vowed he should have an extra kicking if ever they met him, while they laughed heartily over the cop's discomfiture and wished they had been present to have seen the fun.

"But som' of dem snoozers 'll snatch yer by der eyelids som' of dese times," said his dad, with a grin.

"Yes, and then won't he get warmed," observed Shanks, as he tilted his chair back and stuck his heels up higher than his head.

"Time 'nuff ter squeal when yer hurt," replied the kid, giving Shanks' chair a sly tip backwards and sending that party flying back on the floor, as the chair tipped over and came down with a crash.

He wasn't hurt, but he was mad enough to fight a drove of wild elephants, and he flung himself around loose and careless, vowing he'd have satisfaction if he had to whip half of England.

"It's a queer thing if I'm to be flung and bunched around like a foot-ball," he exclaimed, as he tore around the room.

"Yer didn't burn yer snoot wid yer cigar when yer played circusman just now?" asked the kid, innocently.

"I'll circus the person's snoot that did it!" replied Shanks, excitedly.

"D'yer want a 'gement as boss tumbler in der show?" asked Shorty, with a smile.

"I'll give some coroner and undertaker an engagement if I only find out the corpse," exclaimed Shanks.

"I kno'd dem long legs'd get yer inter trouble yet," remarked the kid, in a loud whisper.

"I'll give you a taste of them anyhow," said Shanks, kicking out, but the kid was too quick for him, and jumping to one side, he caught Shanks' leg as it was up in the air, and nearly upset him again.

"Darnation, stop that!" roared Shanks.

"Speets yer want me ter leg go," coddled the kid.

Shanks didn't answer, until he had kicked his leg free, then he seated himself on a sofa for a few moments before he said:

"If they have such snipe as you in heaven, I don't want to go there, that's all."

"What d'yer try to introduce yer bootmaker ter stan' still and be kicked, not much Sally Jane, dat ain't my style," replied the imp, climbing up on the window sill, and shooting beans at the passers-by.

"Next time I'll use my paws," said Shanks, decidedly.

"An' den der nex' tim' yer'll hav' ter wear yer paws in a sling, so yer'd better pause," answered the imp, as he flipped an old gentleman on the nose with a bean, and watched him go snorting and cavorting around the street.

"What's the matter with the codger?" asked Shorty, coming over and looking out.

"I'll cane you, you rascal?" yelled the old man, shaking his fist up at Shorty, whom he firmly believed to have hit him.

What's yer hollowin' at me 'bout, yer ol' fool?" demanded Shorty in astonishment, while the kid hid behind the window-curtains and screamed with laughter.

"Oh, you just come out and I'll show you!"

"Yer drunk!"

"You're a coward!"

"Yer crazy!"

"I'd like to catch hold of you!"

"Oh, go soak yer head!" growled Shorty, who was getting angry and excited.

"I'll punch your head!" yelled the man shaking his fists.

"Why don't somebody tak' der ol' lunatic off ter der 'sylum," asked Shorty.

"What's he tryin' to get thro' himself?" asked Shanks. "Hanged 'f kno', he's belly achin' out 'ere lik' some ol' idgit," said Shorty.

"You will hit a gentleman on the nose, will you, you short-tailed thing!" bawled the man outside, waving his arms in a wind-mill fashion.

"Hit the d—l on the nose, what do I kno' 'bout yer snoot?" sung out Shorty, feeling more convinced than ever that the man was crazy.

"You know enough to hit me on it with something."

"I kno' nuff ter tink yer a darned fool!"

"Who's a fool?"

"Yer are!"

It is hard saying how things would have turned out, had not a policeman came along and led the old fellow away for disturbing the peace and making threats.

A few minutes later Shorty took a big tumble on seeing the kid's face wearing a grin, and he said:

"Say, Chips, what did yer do ter dat ol' bloke?"

"Nuffin 'cept flip 'im over der bugle wid a bean," replied Chips.

"Flipped 'im over der nose wid a bean, got me inter der hurrah, and den yer slid off on yer ear and grinned, hey!"

"Dat's 'bout der size of der racket," said the kid, coolly.

"Well, it mite hav' been wuss, but der nex' tim' jest yer pull me out of der hole, an' tak' it on ter yer own shoulders."

"I hear yer, and now I'se goin' up to hav' a snooze," replied the kid.

"Im, too, for I'se played out," said his dad.

"And these long legs need rest," chimed in Shanks, and throwing away their segars they retired to their rooms.

CHAPTER VIII.

We left our little friend, Shorty Junior, in London, where he had played more rackets in one day than any other boy within sound of Bow Bells.

On their retiring to their rooms they turned in at once, and soon were sound asleep with the exception of the kid, who lay quietly devising some fresh racket.

"I'se jest goin' ter get hunk wid Shanks fer tryin' ter boot me, for der only time I'se wants boot is when I'se on der swop," mused the kid, as he lay waiting for all to be safe and quiet before venturing to move.

"Mebbe he won't snort an' rip an' tare, when der time comes, an' mebbe dis chicken won't jest lay back on his eyebrows an' laff at 'im," he continued.

A few minutes the regular breathing of the sleepers showed they were in the "land of nod," the kid glided softly from his bed, and taking a paper of pins from off the bureau, stole over to where Shanks had thrown his clothes upon a chair, and quietly pinned the knees of his pants, and the elbows of his coat together so that he could get neither arms or legs through them. The middle of his socks were fastened in the same manner, and having dropped a piece of soap into the heel of each boot, the imp retired with a grin on his face like a slice out of a muskmelon.

"Gosh, but dere'll be fun in dis room to-morrow mornin', but I tink der safest place for dis huckleberry 'll be 'bout a thousand miles away when der racket com's off. I tink I see dad shaking hisself all over 'till he's blue in der face from laffin', and Shanks madder than a cat that's had her tail bobbed," snickered the kid, and he hid his head under the bed clothes and went off into paroxysms of laughter.

"What's der matter wid yer? Got a fit?" asked his daddy, waking up as he felt the bed shaking under him.

"F-j-i-t, nu-thin'. What'd yer want ter wake a feller up when he's snoozin'," asked Shorty Junior, drowsily.

"Chips, dat's too thin."

"Well, I don't want yer to do it again, 'thout yer want me for sumthin'."

"See 'ere, shaver, when I'se woke up by havin' der hull bed shakin' under me like an earthquake, an' when I gets my ears and peepers open an' finds yer, wid yer hed under der clothes, giggling same as yer'd bust, I tumbles ter somfin', an' yer can't play no snoozin' game on ter me," replied his paternal, knowingly.

"Guess I must hav' had der nite horse," said the kid.

"Well, yer kin jest hav' a hull circus full of nite hosses, but I want yer ter keep dem known at der circus, an' not fetch dem ter bed wid yer."

"All rite, don't chaw all nite, I want ter git ter sleep," said the hopeful, turning over on his side.

"Been puttin' up 'nuther racket, hey?" asked Shorty, punching him in the ribs with his elbow.

The kid saw that the old man had been fly enough to drop on something snide having been put up, and he feared that he would squeal if he didn't give it away, still with his criss-cross temperament, he replied:

"Guess yer got rackets on der brain, ain't you?"

"I'll racket yer ober der ears 'f yer've been playin' any on me," warned his dad.

Then the kid up and told the old man about what he had done, and also his plans for the morrow morning, and Shorty stuffed the bed-clothes into his mouth and writhed all over the bed in convulsions of laughter, ending by promising secrecy and all the assistance in his power.

All this conversation and laughter having been carried on in whispers and subdued grinning, poor Shanks knew nothing of it, and slept along the sleep of the just and innocent, and shortly after the whole party fell asleep.

Next morning the kid was up before sunrise, and waking his dad, who lay in bed, though undressed, so as not to awake suspicious, he slipped down stairs and had a couple of buckets of cold water carried up to the door, saying he wished to take a bath before breakfast, then waiting till the waiter was well out of ear-shot, he suddenly slammed open the door and shouted:

"Turn out 'ere! Turn out lively, or yer'll all be burned ter death!"

"Wha—Holy Moses!" exclaimed Shanks, popping up in bed like a jumping-jack and trying for a second to realize his danger.

"Hurry up, Shanks! Hurry up for heaven's sake!" exclaimed Shorty, piling into his clothes like mad.

"Der hull lower floor's cleared out, and she's a ragging up der stairs," shouted the kid.

"Where's my clothes?" shrieked Shanks, springing out of bed and into the middle of the floor, and seizing his pants with trembling hands, tried to ram his legs through hem.

"Blazing Rome! What the d—l ails them?" he yelled, as his feet stuck fast in the middle of the legs, and he pulled 'till his eyes bulged out of his head, and the veins in his arms stood out like whip-cords. No use, the pins held bravely, and with a howl of anguish he snatched on his coat, all the time urged and spurred to greater speed by Shorty and the kid, and with the prospect of death staring him square in the face.

"Helenblazes!" he screamed, as his arm stuck fast at the elbow; "more devilish witchery."

"Oh, darn it, neber mind der duds, or yer'll be a cander 'fore yer kno'," bawled the kid.

"Almighty fly traps! I can't go this way, can I?" cried Shanks.

"Com' along! Don't stan' dere pokin'," advised Shorty, while he turned his back so that they couldn't see him grin.

"Poking, fire and brimstone! I've nearly burst a blood-vessel in trying to get my legs and arms through these cursed clothes!" screamed Shanks, once more diving for his pants, jabbing one leg into them half way and hopping around the room like a one-legged rooster.

"Hurry! hurry! If yer value yer life, yer better skin it," advised Shorty, busting around and tossing things about as if he was packing up.



Springing down three stairs at time, Shanks burst into the office, glared around and gasped: "Where is it?"

"I se off dad, I don't want ter be toasted," exclaimed the kid, in a frightened tone of voice.

"Merciful stars! where's my boots and I'll wrap a bed quilt round me," shouted Shanks, from whom the perspiration was dripping, and who fancied he could almost hear the roar of the approaching flames.

"Dere's yer butes ober dere, now do git inter dem an' outer 'ere," pleaded Shorty.

Shanks crossed the room in two skips and snatching up the boots tried to haul them on like lightning, but when his toes struck the stocking Shorty had rammed into the toe of it and his heel at the same moment came down on the nasty, slippery soap, a desperate look crept into his eyes and he hauled it off and slung it through the window.

"Damn it, you've gone back on me too."

"I se stuck ter yer, pard, till der las' minit, but I feels der floor gettin' hot under me. I tink it's time ter get up and crawl," said Shorty.

"Oh, don't go, please," implored Shanks, "trying in every way to get his arms through his coat."

"I wouldn't 'fi could help it; but yer so terribly slow, an' won't git inter yer duds."

"Great howling catamounts! don't you see me tearing myself to pieces trying to get them on?" fairly cried Shanks.

"Der engines is corn', an' der big staircase is blazin' fine," shouted Shorty Junior, putting his head in the door.

"Dat let's me out," exclaimed Shorty, rushing for the door.

"Lord, what a fix," cried Shanks, and snatching a bed-quilt off the bed, he started, and had just reached the door, when he heard a hoarse voice say:

"Fire! fire!" and the next moment he was doused from head to foot with the two buckets of water; but he scampered on, for was it not life and death. Springing down three stairs at a time, leaving a trail of water and profanity behind him, he burst into the office, glared around and gasped:

"Where is it?"

"Where is what?" demanded the clerk, who felt sure he had got hold of a lunatic.

"Th'—the—fire!" stammered Shanks, glancing around and seeing no signs of any fire or of there having been any fire.

"The only fire I know of is that in the kitchen range," replied the clerk.

"Then there is no blazing staircases, pumping engines, burning corridors, shouting firemen, burnt bodies, fainting women, hurry, scurry, excitement, cinders, charred beams, tottering walls, and all that sort of thing?" he demanded.

The clerk beckoned a bell boy, and was about sending him out for a policeman, when Shanks turned away sorrowfully and said:

"Oh, I see, I've been sold," and he wound his bed quilt around him with the dignity of an Indian chief, and stalked up the stairs, leaving the clerk, guests, and waiters watching him open-mouthed.

Reaching the top of the stairs his mood suddenly changed and grew excited and angry, and he muttered as he remembered all he had passed through:

"If I find a thing suspicious about these clothes of mine, I'll break that young villain's neck."

But Shorty Junior was far too cute a shaver to let himself to be trapped in that manner, and after Shanks had started downstairs he slipped into the room and in two seconds had all the pins and things out and was down stairs close enough after Shanks to witness and enjoy the denouement.

Shanks flung the room door open with a violence that threatened to burst it off its hinges, and strode across the floor like a Bowery tragedian in some blood-and-thunder play; snatching up his pants he inserted his leg and with a frown that would sour milk, pulled gently, his foot slipping through without meeting any obstacle.

"Well, I'm everlastingly and teetotally darned, if that don't beat the devil and all his imps!" he exclaimed, as he inserted his other foot and drew his pants on with perfect ease.

He picked up articles, looked at them suspiciously and angrily for a moment, but as they went on in their usual manner his look would change to one of astonishment, but when he came to the coat, that capped the climax. Shorty and Shorty Junior had meantime returned to the room and were enjoying his perplexity, listening with suppressed laughter to his muttered expressions of astonishment, but as yet had said not a word; but as Shanks picked the coat off the floor, where he had thrown and danced on it his rage, he raised it with a stern look, lips compressed, eyes like flint and fingers fairly itching for some excuse to break forth and tear the troublesome garment into fragments.

"Say, Shanks, what was der reason yer wouldn't put som' togs on 'fore you went down stairs; yer needn't hav' waited ter mak' a swell toilet, but yer mite hav' made yerself look a little less lik' dat big Injin Crazy Horse," said Shorty, quietly.

"Reason! Great gunpowder plots! I'll show you why; now watch this d—d coat how my arms will stick, and forty oxen wouldn't pull them through!" he shouted, only too glad to find an escape-valve for his impotent rage.

He placed his hand in the opening of the sleeve and shot it down as if it had been a thunder-bolt bringing it out at the wrist, as if it had been greased.

"Well, I don't see much ter cuss an' rage an' fume 'bout dat," said Shorty, looking out of the window so that Shanks should not see the broad grin that crossed his face.

"Slicker that soft soap," suggested the kid. "Guess yer must hav' been in der army ter mak' it work dat way."

"Do I look as if I was drunk?" asked Shanks, with a more than queer look on his good old face.

"Well, not 'zactly drunk, but yer've been actin' sort of queer yer kno' all der mornin'," said Shorty.

"Same as yer had a bug in yer ear, a live wasp in yer pants pocket, and an 'tack of der jimjams thrown in," chimed in the kid.

"Oh, you shut up or I'll pulverize you and sell you for tooth-powder!" threatened Shanks.

"Der polls at dis ballot box of a mouf of mine don't close 'till I goes ter snooze," replied the kid.

"Then I'll padlock them."

"Ke-no!" said the kid, wittily.

"Then it must be there's something wrong up here," moaned Shanks sadly, tapping his forehead significantly.

"Feel all rite now, don't yer?" asked Shorty.

"Sorter bewildered."

"Well, I was sorter scared 'self."

"What in the d—l made you come rushing in here shouting, turn out, for?" demanded Shanks, sternly.

"'Cause it was time ter get up, of course," grinned the imp.

"And shouting, hurry up! hurry up!" questioned Shanks, sternly.

"'Cause I didn't want yer ter be late ter chuck, 'cause dey got some redhot muffins," replied Chips, coolly.

"And what did you mean by being burnt to cinders?" asked Shanks, ominously.

"Why, dat dere steak would be burnt ter cinders of course, and den I know'd it wouldn't be fit ter chaw."

"And those flames that were darting up the stairway?" and his face wore a 'sold and got the money' look.

"Dose flames, dat was rushin' up der stairway was two of der purtiest chambermaids in der house, an' der porter an' boss cook was tryin' ter kiss dem, 'count of being mashed on 'em," answered Shorty Junior.

"Y-e-s," said Shanks, reflectively, "but the next time you have any news to communicate to me I wish you'd do it through a telephone and not through a fire trumpet."

"All right, legs, yer tell it and I'll trump it," joked Shorty Junior, and the subject was dropped, the party adjourning to breakfast, where Shanks, much to his annoyance and disgust found himself the target for all eyes to shoot at; look which way he would, he would meet the eyes of the other guests regarding him with a half-pitying, half-frightened expression, while whispers from different parts of the room floated across to him and helped flavor his coffee.

"He's not dangerous, you say?"

"Did he escape from some asylum?"
 "Is that little short man his keeper?"
 "Tried to set the hotel on fire last night?"
 "Oh, the wretch!"
 "What an awful desperate eye he's got."
 "Looks quiet enough now."
 "Wonder they let him in here."
 "Very rich, oh!"
 "How long has he been bad?"
 "Hain't a stitch on him but an old quilt, saw him myself."

"Yes, and water dripping all off it on the floor, as if he'd jumped into the river."

"They say that short man beats him awful, and ties him with a rope to the bed."

"This is intolerable!" exclaimed Shanks, throwing down his knife and fork.

"Dis is mutton chop," said the kid, cutting off a chunk and bolting it.

"I can stand it no longer; I wouldn't take a thousand dollars a day and stop in this place another twenty-four hours," grated Shanks hoarsely, as he pushed his chair back from the table.

"Ain't goin' ter get nuther 'tack 're yer?" inquired Shorty.

"If I ain't a lunatic now, I'd be one, before dinner," replied Shanks, getting up and going out, and nothing would persuade him to remain another minute in the hotel, so they were obliged to pull up stakes and go to another before he would be satisfied.

"What's yer and Shanks goin' ter do dis afternoon, ol' man?" asked the kid, after the transfer had been made.

"Nuthin' 'ticular 's far as I know," replied his paternal.

"An' yer, Shanks?"

"Loaf," said Shanks.

"What yer both say 'fwe scoop in der Zoo Gardens?"

"Do you mean the Zoological Gardens?" inquired Shanks.

"Dat's der sport, only my mouf's ter small ter get all dat long word out at once," replied the imp.

"Well, I see in for it," said his dad.

"I'll go too," assented Shanks.

"Den jest plant yer purty selves somewhere's roun' an' scare up a decent cabby," remarked the kid, darting off out of doors and across the street to a large confectionery store, where he purchased a package of red pepper lozenges, which he had ordered the day previous to be made extra hot, and one of peppermint, then securing a passing hack he drove back to the hotel.

"Oh, no, mebbe dere won't be no racket started up at dat garden dat'll mak' tings look 's if dey had der ramps," soliloquized the kid, as he lay back in one corner of the hack and smiled sweetly and innocently.

Having picked up Shorty and Shanks they drove to the gardens, and were soon past the portals and gazing around.

Most of the animals were very tame and stuck their noses through the bars of their cages to take sweets from the hands of the visitors.

Shorty Junior watched his opportunity, when they were opposite the bears' cage, in which were a dozen or more very handsome specimens, and when the keepers back was turned, tossed them in half a dozen lozenges, which were immediately licked up and crunched and then began the fun.

The bears lifted the fiery lozenges in their great awkward paws and crunched them with a lazy, contented expression on their stupid faces; suddenly an old black bear, who had scooped his lozenge first, pricked up his ears, sat up quickly, shook his head, and pawed his nose, then as the heat began to increase he gave wild snort and paddled around that cage as if he was training for the Derby races.

"Ere you go h'and lay down, do you 'ear?" asked the keeper, turning and looking at the usually peaceful animal in astonishment.

But he didn't go and lay down worth corn-shucks, and about this time half a dozen sat up, gave a howl, and joined in the walk or trot around.

"By King George! I guess that h'old bear's h'outer 'is 'ed!" exclaimed the keeper, as the big bear struck into a gallop, followed by the rest of his hot-tongued companions, only stopping to bat some unfortunate bear that didn't get out of the road quick enough over the head, and send him rolling in the dust.

In the cage was a ladder, an old tree, some bars and other things for the bears to exhibit on, and up and down these they tore like mad, knocking each other off the ladder when they met, as when one was not fast enough. The old bear meanwhile having run himself out of breath, seated himself at the foot of the ladder, and batted everyone over the head that came down.

Quite a crowd commenced to collect, attracted by such an unusual display, and the keeper, growing angry at the bears paying no attention to his orders, grasped a thick stick, and opening the cage door, as he had always been in the habit of doing, entered the cage, and after closing the door, commenced belaboring the big fellow with his stick.

He didn't develop his muscles long in that way, for at the second stroke Bruin reached for and snatched him by the coat tails with one immense paw, and then walked quietly up the ladder holding the kicking, yelling, frightened keeper up above him.

"Eep, eep! h'or he'll be h'eat h'up!" bawled the cockney.

The crowd couldn't help but roar with laughter, he presented such a comical figure, with his hat smashed over his eyes, his coat dragged up around his ears, and his legs and arms kicking out in every direction.

Shorty, Shanks and the kid rushed into his rescue, and the bear about that time, having shook him till his teeth chattered, let him drop all in a heap.

They dragged him to the door and dumped him out, the worst-scared and shook-up keeper in England.

"Dere, I sorter 'spect yer don't think yer sich a boss 'mongst bears as yer did?" observed Shorty, as he climbed out of the cage followed by Shanks and closed the door.

They had gone a little distance away when a shriek from the crowd caused them to look around.

"You left the boy inside!" they shouted.

"The d—l," screamed Shanks, wheeling and going back fourteen feet at a jump.

"Chips in dere!" yelled Shorty, tearing back and thrusting the crowd from one side to the other till he got to the cage door, where he found his son had mounted one of the smaller bears and was playing circus, apparently quite at home, and not a bit afraid of his situation.

"Oh, I see all ol' persimmons, dad, yer needn't hav' got yerselves inter a sweat 'bout me. I'm havin' a hunky time, an' was jest tinkin' 'bout tryin' ol' grizzly up dere," grinned the imp, as he jumped out after firing a beef bone at the boss bear, which drew forth a terrible growl from that animal.

Having laughed heartily over the racket, which the kid now for the first time gave away to them, they crossed over to the meek-eyed giraffes' enclosure, where a keeper was standing up alongside of one to show their enormous height; just then the giraffe reached over his long snoot for some edibles, and the kid managed, without being observed, to give him and his mate a couple of the lozenges, which they licked quickly up.

"Now, then, ladies hand gentleman," the keeper was saying, as he stood with his back up against one of the giraffe's sides, "you will h'observe that this hani-mal—"

He did not finish his little description owing to the giraffe, into whose pensive eyes had been gradually creeping a look of pain and distrust, suddenly wheeling his stern around and kicking him half way across the enclosure.

"Blarst him!" yelled the man, scrambling up and shaking himself, while the lookers-on laughed heartily.

"What d'yer sit down dere for; is dat in der programme?" inquired Shorty.

"H'I'll fix 'm, hand you, too!" threatened the angry keeper, shaking his fist at Shorty.

"Hi, look dey've got der jim-jammys," shouted the kid, pointing to the animals.

The giraffes were true enough behaving in a novel and most extraordinary manner, kicking, pawing, twisting their long necks around and filling the place with flying dust, straw, water, old tin pans, and things generally.

The keeper tried to manage them with a good-sized stick, but after he had been knocked down, trampled upon, and thrown into their water trough, he gave it up as a bad job, and slid out on his bruised and bleeding ear.

"Now, dad, les' go over an' see der camels dat der folks ride upon," suggested the kid, after they had smiled loudly at the giraffes.

"Sail ahead an' we'll com' in tow," replied his dad.

"Lead on, short Duff," said Shanks.

"Hello! ere's der monkeys; les' hol' on a minit till we see dem," exclaimed Chips, as they passed a large cage full of monkeys of every size, shape and nature.

"Better look out, Chips, or they'll think you've escaped and put you back in the cage with rest of your crowd," laughed Shanks.

"Hello! is yer 'ere; why I thort dat dey'd kept yer at der giraffe shop ter keep dem oder ones company," chinned the kid.

There was quite a crowd around the monkeys' cage watching their antics and feeding them on nuts, cakes, crackers and all sorts of stuff, so that the kid had no difficulty in giving half a dozen of the largest monkeys a red pepper without attracting any attention.

The monkeys put their tongues to them and, finding them sweet, crunched them up and bolted them.

Two minutes later things were decidedly lively in that cage, the six big monkeys bounced and tore around, their eyes bulging out, their mouths open to suck in air and their tails pointed to the sky, while they chattered and jabbered, knocked the other monkeys about, rubbed their stomachs, clawed themselves and the man who attended them, and wound up by retiring to the back of the cage, where they squatted in line and wept at the way they had been roped in.

"Let's prance before the kid's gobbled," remarked Shanks, after they had enjoyed the monkeys' racket.

"Tank yer, legs, 'f yer'd fetched yer bed-quilt 'long, I tink I could hav' got yer a job tendin' der camels, for yer bilt rite for an Arab chief," retorted the imp.

After walking around the garden and looking at the splendid collection of animals from every part of the world, they crossed over to the open space in the center, where two or three men, dressed as Arabs, were leading camels around with visitors, at so much a piece, perched upon their back.

Just as they came up to the starting point, a dandy cockney, dressed in the very top lay-out of loudness, was helping a girl into the seat on the camel's back before climbing up himself.

In an instant the kid saw the opportunity for a racket, and walking over, he gathered a handful of grass, into which he managed to secrete half a dozen of the hot lozenges.

The camel opened his big jaws when it was offered to him and chewed it lazily.

The young man by this time having been boosted aboard, the camel was ordered up off his knees, and the guide taking his place by his head, they started slowly off. They had gone about two yards, when Mr. Camel suddenly became conscious that all was not lovely within, and, from his feelings, that he must have swallowed a shovel full of red-hot coals.

This he resented by humping his back higher than ever, knocking over the driver and dashing off as fast as his ugly, awkward gait would carry him, while the frightened cockney and his girl were bounced two feet high every step, and took their revenge out in screaming louder than a factory whistle.

"Hi, there, where you going?" bawled an old gentleman, who happened to be crossing the path.

From the collision that followed a couple of seconds later, and from the manner in which the old gentleman was kicked over and trampled on and generally bungled up, it is thought that it was the camel's idea to pass somewhere in his vicinity.

Across the gardens raced the camel, upsetting people and property, and scattering consternation and crying babies in every direction, while the bumped, bruised and fainting cockney and girl that were on his back, bawled for help and hung on to everything, only wishing they had twelve hands instead of two.

All the keepers on the grounds were summoned, and they tried to surround him, but the old camel was on his ear and had his back up, and after five or six keepers had been stepped upon, the surrounding business was given up as a bad job, and they were about sending out for a regiment of cavalry and a battery of artillery and declare war against the whole camel nation, when the brute came to a halt and allowed himself to be fastened to a tree.

"Come, dad, der circus is over, so I guess we mite as well skate 'long, 'thout yer and Shanks wants ter ride a camel," remarked the kid, after they had seen the scared pair helped off the runaway camel and led away to soak their bruises.

"This ain't my day for ridin' camels, so I tink I'll stick to cabs, I see sorter better 'quainted wid dem," replied his paternal.

"Tain't my day, it never was my day, and it never will be my day to make such a confounded idiot of myself as all that," said Shanks and they started back to the hotel, well pleased with their visit to the Zoo Gardens.

The circus proved a grand success during the rest of their stay in London and paid like smoke, full houses nightly testifying to their appreciation of the merit of the acting, and the grand scale upon which it had been gotten up regardless of expense. British money flowed into the Yankee boys' treasury like a silver river, and it would have paid them to have remained a month longer there, but their advance agent had made all the arrangements for their final appearance in England to take place at Oxford, and that old city had been billed with gorgeous posters 'till it looked as in the days of yore, when the gay, bright banners of the knights waved in the sunshine.

On the farewell night in London, Shorty Junior made a little gem of a speech, thanking the Londoners for their kind reception and full houses; it was received with rounds of applause, and the audience departed.

"Now, den, dad, I'll show yer how I see got dese fellers of mine trained down ter der tent strikin' bizness," said the kid, and he gave the order, "Strike and pack tents for the road," and half an hour later there was not a sign of what had been a few moments before such a gay scene, while every thing was in the wagons, the horses harnessed and every driver in his place.

"Dere, how's dat for rustlin'; I guess dere ain't any-thing roun' dese corners goin' ter shake dat inter der back groun', hey, ol' man?" asked the kid.

"Very good, an' hard ter beat," replied Shorty.

"Very good thing when you want to slip off without payin' your bills," said Shanks.

"Dey kin pack a darned site quicker dan yer kin dress," retorted Shorty Junior, and Shanks dried up.

The trip to Oxford was made without incident, and after the payment of a prince's ransom for being allowed to show, they pitched their tents.

CHAPTER IX.

"WELL, dad, what yer tink of dis place?" asked Shorty Junior of his paternal, the morning of their arrival.

"I tink dat they orter turn it in inter a grave-yard at once't; it's devilish near bein' one anyhow," replied his dad.

"It makes me yawn to look at one of the sleepy-headed people," murmured Shanks.

"Den der only ting for us ter do is ter wake 'em up," replied the kid, cheerfully.

"Why, the very dogs are too lazy to chew their bones; see there," said Shanks, pointing to where a big fat cur lay asleep near by.

"Now, yer jes' hold yer bref for forty seconds an' I'll make dat sleepy hed wake up some of der oder snoozers," chuckled the kid, and slipping inside the hotel for a minute, he secured a good stout piece of twine and an immense brass dinner bell, and approaching the cur, managed to make it fast to his tail without attracting any attention.

"Now, den, kiyudle, scoot!" exclaimed the kid, stirring the cur up with his foot.

The dog got up slowly, and was stretching himself



"Go it Sealingum," said Shorty striking up a regular old plantation hoe-down. "Shake yerself, Mucilage," cried the kid.

lazily, when the kid gave him a kick behind that started him down the street kiting, the old bell dangling after and peeling out loud enough to wake the dead.

Half way down the block the cur collided and tangled himself up with two professors, and on their undertaking to remonstrate with him, he snatched a mouthful out of the calf of one, and darting between the legs of the other took a bite, and spilled him into the gutter.

"Oh, I have been bit, bitten, bit!" screamed one of the professors, dancing around on one leg.

"And I also have been lacerated!"

"Hydrophobia!"

"Rabies!"

"We must do something instantly, Professor Sealingum, to prevent the poison spreading."

"Was the dog mad?"

"Frothing mad; I fear we are lost."

"Say, mister, did dat dere dog chaw yer any?" asked the kid, coming up to where they were standing each holding one leg up.

"The canine bit me!" groaned Professor Sealingum.

"Yer sure 't wasn't der dog den?" said Shorty Junior, with a comical look out of the corner of his eyes.

"I mean the dog; oh, do you know of any remedy?"

"And I too am suffering from the fangs of the beast," moaned Professor Mucilage.

"I s'pect he thort dat der quickest way ter git eddicated was ter tak' a bit of both of yer 'long," replied the kid.

"But while we stand here the poison may be working in our veins and help will reach us too late," moaned Sealingum.

"Yer both com' rite 'long wid me ter my room in der hotel 'ere, an' I'll fix yer all rite in the shake of a dog's tail," said the kid, and they followed him limpingly.

"Goin' ter put up a job on 'em, an' get dem tite, so yer must lay roun' an' gi' us a hand," whispered the kid to his dad, as he led the way up stairs.

"Squat rite down 'ere anywheres," said Chips, on their entering his room.

"Oh, do hurry, please!" whined Mucilage.

"Two benzine smashes, dad, an' mak' dem stiff an' strong," said the kid, as he hustled about, and got them some liniment for to bathe their wounds with.

"Dere put dose sniffers under yer belt, an' rub yer shanks lik' blue blazes wid dat liniment, an' yer'll be able to dance a hornpipe in ten minutes."

"Ah!" ejaculated Professor Sealingum, as he smacked his lips over the last of his drink.

"Hem!" said Professor Mucilage, closing his eyes, in blissful ecstasy.

In a few minutes, the liquor commenced to make them feel good, and they grew quite talkative.

"Ere sling dese inter yer bread basket, an' rub

away," said Shorty, presenting them with another drink.

"This is a seductive and pleasing drink, but I almost fear it contains alcoholic stimulants," observed Sealingum, as he accepted the glass from Shorty, and downed it.

"Dat'll mak' yer hair curl," said the kid.

"Yes, and their legs, too," whispered Shanks.

"Well, how's der goose hang now?" asked the kid, a few minutes later, as he saw them smiling at everything and everybody.

"I have not studied the habits of that ancient bird myself, but—"

"Oh, cheese it. I mean how's trix?"

"Trix, trix? Oh, an algebraic form, used only—"

"Tumble, tumble; I want ter kno' how d'yer feel as far as yer got?" interrupted the kid.

"Oh, I feel gloriferously, and my learned brother Mucilage feels splendiferously," replied Professor Sealingum, thickly.

"How's yer legs?" asked Shorty.

"All rize," mumbled Mucilage.

"Den le's hav' a walk round. Dad, yer get yer banjo an' pick us off a tune."

Shorty got out his old time banjo, and taking a seat on top of a trunk, struck up a regular old plantation hoe down.

"Now, then, le's shuffle," exclaimed the kid, as he waltzed out on the floor and commenced keeping time to the music.

"Canze you danze?" inquired Sealingum of his learned brother, who was shuffling his feet about.

"Yesh," answered the other.

"Sho can!"

"Why don't yer jine in den an' slam dem bug mashers of yers round?" said the kid, and the next minute the two fuddled professors, dressed in their long gowns and flat caps, were out on the floor dancing like mad.

"Go it, Sealingum," said Shorty.

"Shake yerself, Moosilage," exclaimed the kid.

"Sealingum can dance all around the other fellow," remarked Shanks, as he brought the dancers two freshly-mixed punches, which they gulped and struck in again with redoubled vigor.

"Huzza, bully, buzt zim!" exclaimed Sealingum, swinging his arms around and dancing all over the room, while Professor Mucilage bobbed straight up and down in one spot, with a comical tight look all over him.

In the meantime it appears that one of the porters of the college had seen the dog when he bit the professor, and hurrying back, had informed the principal that two of his assistants had been frightfully bitten by a mad dog, and were taken to the Randolph Hotel.

"Mercy me! two of my assistants bitten by a mad dog!" exclaimed the old principal, and calling three of

the professors to him he directed them to leave their classes in charge of some competent person and accompany him at once.

On his way from the college, he called and secured the services of a couple of doctors, and the whole party hastened along fearing they would be too late.

"Where can I find Professors Sealingum and Mucilage? Quick—speak!" demanded the old principal, rushing up to the clerk.

"I don't know them."

"That's the two gents that Shorty took up to his room awhile ago, sir," said a waiter.

"Are they alive, do you know, sir?" asked the principal, anxiously.

"Very much alive, judging from the noise they've been making," replied the clerk.

"Suffering so much pain, I suppose," said the principal, and following the waiter up stairs they were shown Shorty's room.

"Gracious! what a strange noise to have around sick persons," observed the principal, as he knocked timidly on the door.

"Run in, jump in, slide in, walk in, crawl in, an' 'f yer can't get in, throw yer money in!" sung out the kid.

"Yesh, seom' zin zand danze!" hiccupped Professor Sealingum.

"Gif us a drink," hiccupped Mucilage, as he tried to kick the ceiling with his heels, just as the door opened, and the head principal, followed by the other professors and the two doctors entered and stood aghast at the sight before them.

"Heavens above me? Do my eyes deceive me?" exclaimed the principal, throwing up his hands in holy horror, and the hands of all his party as if worked by a spring, went up at the same time.

"F dey tell yer we're havin' a hunky ol' time, dey don't lie, hey, Mucilage?" grinned the kid.

"Step rite in an' sling yer feet, ol' crow-scarers an' boy-lickers," chimed in Shorty, playing louder and faster than ever.

"Huaza, ols cock, want a drink?" inquired Mucilage, dancing over and throwing his arms around the principal's neck.

"Why you are drunk, professor!" shouted the principal, turning to get away.

"Youze a li-hic-ar!" said Mucilage, pulling off the principal's cap and spitting in it.

"Gis me kiss," mumbled Sealingum, trying to hug one of his brother professors, who in trying to get rid of him, caught his foot against a rip in the carpet, and the next moment they were rolling over and over each other on the floor.

"Let go of me, sir; you're a disgrace to the cloth you wear!" exclaimed the head principal, indignantly.

"Whosh a dishgrace? I ain't 'fraid of youze, Ish can

lick youze yany day," observed Mucilage, who was growing pugilistic.

"Go away, and remember I shall report your cases to the board for dismissal from the college."

"Youze can—hic—go—hic—go—hic—to the—hic—devil," replied Mucilage, and catching the principal by the nose, he was trying to pull it off, when Shanks interfered and separated them, and after a champion chinning match, in which one side chewed the dictionary all to pieces to get out three-story words expressive of his anger and disgust, while the other side tacked around the room in an uncertain and crooked manner, sang songs, and tried to dance, they were finally put to bed, and the others departed in great wrath.

"Jimminy Cripes! but mebbe dose fellers won't get der gran' bounce for dis racket," said the kid.

"Dey'll catch rats, sure pep" answered his dad.

"Spose wetak a spin roun' by der college an' see der b'hoys," suggested the kid.

"All rite, I'se in; dem hams won't get their peepers open 'fore nite," replied his dad, nodding towards the sleeping professors.

"They're anchored fast enough, so let's go," said Shanks, leading the way out.

By representing themselves as intimate friends of Professor Sealingum, they were admitted at once to the grounds, where they were instantly surrounded by a laughing, jesting, coddling crowd of young fellows, who commenced chaffing Shorty and the kid on their size.

"Say, didn't they run short of stuff when you were made?" asked a long-legged boy.

"Yee-up, dey tol' me dat dey had ter use it all on a long-legged jitt of a boy so's folks wouldn't tak' 'im for a baboon an' club 'im ter death," retorted the kid, and the other boys laughed.

"Sharper than a needle, ain't you?" said long-legs.

"Needle-ss to say, I wouldn't hav' ter go to a grindstone ter git ter be as sharp as yer," replied the kid.

"I suppose the branches of the trees grow low in the country you come from and they have to build the people short so they won't knock their brains out," chimed in another.

"Dere's one ting certain, we've got der brains ter knock out, an' dat's more den yer kin say on dis side der water," replied the kid.

"Say, don't you fellows belong to that circus?" asked an oldish boy, who was blowing up a foot-ball.

"Yer rite we do, at least dere's der owner and boss of der hull mersheen," said Shorty, pointing to the kid.

"What! that little jigger?"

"He's der biggest actor dat steps inter der ring."

"Oh, bully, see here; we fellows are goin' to skip the wall to-night after the lights are out and make a break for your show. Keep a lot of seats for us, will you?"

"Yer bet I will, fellers, an' der bes' ones in der house," spoke up the kid.

"Well be there, never fear!" they answered.

"Say, fellers, how'se yer gang on playin' foot-ball," asked the kid, a moment later.

"Oh we're tough ones to beat," answered the boy who was blowing up the foot-ball.

"How'd yer lik' ter play a Yankee team. I tink I kin scare up a crowd 'mongst our boy's dat'll giv' yer, yer hands full," inquired Shorty Junior.

"All right, we're willing, eleven on each side."

"Dat suits me, for der championship Yankee against Johnny Bull."

"When will you play?"

"Ter-morrow or der fust day yer fellers kin get off."

"We have half holiday to-morrow; that'll suit us all to pieces."

"Der nex' ting is 'bout der groun', wonder wher' we kin tumble ter a spot; I'll put up der sugar for it 'f we could hire it," said the kid.

"Don't worry about that; I know where there's a ground," replied the other boy.

"I spect yer goin' ter captin yer gang, ain't yer?"

"Yes, I'm captain of the crack eleven here, who's goin' to boss your team?"

"Oh, I s'pose dat little job'll be done by a feller dat looks like me," laughed the kid.

"You!"

"Dat's what's der matter wid der 'Merican eagle."

"Bully, I'm glad of that, 'cause I always like to know who I'm playing against," answered the captain of the college team.

"Well, den, 'till ter-nite, when I'll see yer all at der circus, ta-ta, da-da," grinned the kid, moving off and kissing his hand comically to the boys.

"Dere's nuther box yer've managed ter trap us inter," observed Shorty, as they left the college grounds and struck the street.

"You ought to have had gumption enough in that little bullet head of yours to know that those fellers practice every day and'll just wax the stuffing out of us," remarked Shanks.

"Dey'll wax nuthin'; dat ain't my style ter git waxed, and I don't tink, dad, dat yer or Shanks kin stick yer finger on many times I'se got warmed," replied the kid.

"But ebery one of dese fellers is up ter dere biz," continued Shorty.

"Ah, crawl inter yerself, dad, why yer used ter hav' back-bone 'nuff for haf a dozen government mules an' 'ere yer squealin' 'bout a lot of boys beatin' us."

"Not much squeal, kid, yer'll find me dere ter-morrow when yer wants der ol' man."

"And I'll kick these long legs of mine down into stumps but what we'll carry off the championship; we can't afford to let that slide away from us," said Shanks, earnestly.

"Yer shoutin' wisdom when yer chin dat way," replied the kid.

That evening our party on their arrival at the circus, were agreeably disappointed at finding a good fair house instead of empty benches, as the half dead and alive appearance of the town had led them to expect. But it wasn't every day that a circus struck Oxford, and here was one, and a Yankee circus at that, and there was a general diving down into old bureau drawers after hidden shillings and half-crowns and a general turnout in the evening that filled the tent comfortably full.

Just before the show opened, there was a whoop and shout of merry laughter and the next minute a crowd of romping, fun-loving, full-of-devilment college boys rushed in, having stolen out of their rooms. Shorty Junior had reserved a lot of the picked seats in the tent for them and they tumbled into them, like prairie dogs jumping into their holes, and were soon crunching ginger snaps and slinging apple cores around regardless of comment.

"Keep yer eyes peeled for dat hoss, Chips, he looks wicked ter nite," warned Shorty, as he helped his son up into the saddle.

"Oh, Buster's all rite, dad."

"I wouldn't like ter gamble on it," said Shorty.

"Now, den, toot yer trumpets, bang yer drums, snatch dem curtains ter one side, an' g'lang, Buster!" exclaimed the kid, as he dashed into the ring followed by his glittering troupe.

The mustang made his first circuit of the ring on his hind legs, pawing the air with his front feet, to the delight of the boys, who, recognizing the kid as their little visitor of the afternoon, sent up shouts of encouragement.

"Dad was 'bout rite, Buster is on his ear ter nite," muttered the kid, as the mustang tugged at the bit, tossed his head around and switched his long tail from side to side.

"None of dis shenanagan bizness ter nite, ol' hoss," said the kid, as he fetched Buster a clip between the ears with the butt of his riding whip, that brought him down on his fore-feet, and the rest of the act passed off first rate, the only two drawbacks being when Buster kicked the emperor of Russia's eyes full of sawdust, so completely blinding that monarch that he drove his horse over half a dozen of the audience before he was captured and led back; the second trouble arose from a desire of Buster's to bite the tail off the cream-colored horse ridden by Queen Victoria. He did not get it off quite, but he bit deep enough to send Queen Vic's palfrey flying around the ring as if the world was coming to an end, while her royal nibbs hung on and bawled as only a frightened woman can. The audience, especially the boys, fairly howled at these side issues not down on the bills.

Following the first act came the tumbling, jumping over horses, trapeze and clown performances, and it took good. The clowns, who were the best money could secure in America, keeping the audience in a hearty roar of laughter from the time they entered the ring until their bow and exit.

"Watch 'im, Chips, for I tell yer he's wuss dan a bustin' powder magazine," said Shorty, as he saw the kid, getting ready to mount Buster for his bare-back act.

"Dad, I'se der boss, not dat plug," replied the imp, as he followed the horse into the ring, where the boys gave him a warm welcome.

"Keep 'im close by the hed, an' don't stan' dere tremblin' lik' sick kittens," said Shorty Junior, to the two stalwart grooms, who were trying to hold Buster quiet.

"Ow, ouch! oh, Lordy! darn him!" screamed one of the grooms, a moment later on Buster suddenly raising one of his steel shod front feet and bringing it down on top of the groom's foot mashing it badly; as the man howled he let go the bridle for a second, and the next instant Buster had torn himself loose from the other groom and was flying madly around the ring, while the audience hushed their breath in terror, not knowing what moment or where he would spring over the ring and in amongst them scattering death on every side. The ring was cleared as if by magic; grooms, clowns, ring-master and supes fled for their lives—one alone remained and that was our little hero, Shorty Junior.

"Run!"

"Fly!"

"You'll be trampled to death."

"Save him! save him!"

"Dis way, Chips."

"Go it, for your life!" yelled the crowd.

"I neber larn't ter run 'way from anyting yet, an' I ain't goin' ter commence now," he answered, as cool and cheerfully as if he was enjoying himself. Then watching the circles of the mad steed, he crept forward and as the animal came dashing past, the kid suddenly leaped up and caught him by the bridle close to the bits, and hung on, while the maddened mustang shook and swayed him from side to side, as he galloped on at his fearful pace.

"Oh, heavens, he'll be killed!"

"Oh, Lord, I can't look at his death."

"Help! somebody save him!"

"Only look at him, when he falls he's sure to be trampled to death," yelled and screamed the audience.

"Shall I drop 'im in his tracks, wid a bullet?" called out his dad, as he drew a handsome silver-mounted revolver from his pocket.

Almost as he spoke, the kid, who had been swinging as if about to make a leap, with one powerful swing, threw his legs over Buster's neck, and before even the

people could realize it, he was seated firmly upon his back and sawing the mouth of the wild mustang.

"Dere yer see dat I'se neber licked 'till I squeal, an' I'se a gone goose 'fore dat," sung out the shaver, a moment later, as he brought Euster down on his haunches a conquered animal.

Oh, boys maybe that house didn't cheer and yell, the Oxford College boys standing up and shrieking their admiration so loudly, that they woke the old professors and principals up at the college, a quarter of a mile distant, and caused the old fire warden to turn out the engines, under the impression there was a fire raging somewhere.

"Oh, ain't he just a boss trump?"

"Wouldn't scare if a locomotive struck him!"

"Gosh, did you see him jump for that wild mustang's head?"

"And how he hung on. Oh, he's a bully!"

"Ain't he a nervy boy?"

"There ain't a fellow in the circus that dared even to go into the ring!"

"Golly, he's all pluck!"

"And he ain't bigger than a tin six-pence!" exclaimed the boys, enthusiastically.

"Now if dat ring-master an' der clowns kin be coaxed back on ter sawdust, an' der band'll jest whoop us out somfin lively, I'll show yer som' Yankee boy ridin'," observed the kid, as he kept a tight rein, and a watchful eye on his steed.

The ring-master and clowns came creeping timidly out, like men approaching their scaffolds, and the band having struck up a lively tune, the kid cried:

"Now git! and the harder yer kin git der better I'll like yer."

The mustang did not wait for the second order to go, but gathering his legs well under him, he sprang forward and dashed around that ring, so swiftly, that it was almost tiresome for the eyes to follow him.

"By George, he sticks on well, don't he, fellows?" sung out the captain of the college foot-ball team.

"O-h-h-h! look at him now!" called out the others, as Shorty Junior scrambled on to his feet and stood erect grasping the reins in his teeth and holding an American flag in one hand and an English flag in the other.

The kid's daring bare-back ride brought down the house, and he made his exit amidst loud applause, not however unmixed with a feeling of relief that it was over and nobody killed.

But the trick mules were the source of the greatest sport, nothing like them having visited Oxford before.

"Why, they're easy enough to ride!" exclaimed a big long-legged college boy, who had taunted Shorty Junior in the afternoon, as he watched the kid riding and driving them quietly around the ring. Finally the wagon and harness was taken away and Shorty Junior, stepping into the middle of the ring, said:

"I'll give a twenty pound note ter der man or boy dat'll ride either of my American cousins 'ere, three times 'round der ring."

There were twenty desired to win the money, but the long-legged boy and a countryman were the first in the ring and had the preference.

"Twenty poun', I vum!" muttered the countryman, as he settled his stiff crowned hat tightly on to his head.

"Say, Bantam, three times around this ring and the money's mine?" asked long-legs, wishing to show off a little before the audience.

"Dat's what's der matter legs, but 'f yer ain't der sickest ol' shanghigh rooster 'roun' dis town, yer kin whip meter death wid green pumpkin vines," replied Shorty Junior.

The countryman and the long-legged boy got mounted about the same time, and there wasn't three seconds difference between the time that the countryman was stood on his head, out amongst the audience, and the moment that the long-legged boy was trying to plow a gutter in the sawdust with his nose.

They picked the countryman up, and found he had jammed his head so far through his stiff-crowned hat, that it had to be cut off him; but his enthusiasm was all gone and he wandered back to his seat in a dazed manner.

Long-legs got up raging mad and spit out more sawdust and Latin profanity than you'd find in a New York bar-room. Then he determined upon revenge on the mule and undertook to kick that animal's head off. When the clown and ring-master gathered him up out of the sawdust and carried him out half-a-minute later, he moaned out something about he always knew he'd die by an explosion.

Half a dozen others tried it, with no better success, and the mules were finally led away.

Altogether the show was voted one of the biggest things that ever struck that town, and everybody went home feeling that they had had more than the money's worth of laughter, seen more than their money's worth of brilliant pageantry, and had more than their money's worth of a good time generally.

The balance of the week at Oxford proved a pleasant and financially good one, and it was with regret that the boys pulled up stakes and set off on their long jaunt to Dublin, Ireland, which they reached after a quiet and uneventful journey.

CHAPTER X.

It was evening when Shorty Junior and his party arrived in Dublin, and they were seized upon as legitimate game by the cab drivers and hotel runners.



"Hi, yi go it ol' def ears!" sung out the kid, who was in his glory and clung to his seat like wax.

"Is it the cab with the black horses yez wants, sur?"
 "Shure the black horses has the heaves, an' isn't it Dennis McGoldrich that's always bin used to drivin his honor?"

"Don't trust him, sur, he has fits," whispered a thick-headed fellow in Shank's ear.

"And you'll have fits too, if you don't keep away from my ear," said Shanks, as he wrestled with two fellows who had clutched hold of his small traveling satchel, and fighting over who should carry it.

"Gresham Hotel, sur."

"They've got bed bugs there as big as turtles. Der store folks paints their advertisements on their backs and makes signboards out of them," shouted a rival tooter. The Bilton House is the place to stop."

"If you go to that crib you'll find it's the Bilk-em House; why they charge you if you sneeze, and they count the number of bites you take at breakfast, and they've been known to charge a man board for his shadow. You go to Morrison's House."

"Hear that, byes, he's ather thyrin' to sind the gentlemen to Morrison's, where the rats are so thick that they ate up a small-pox corpse last week before they could get him buried. If his honor wants to stop at a darlint of a hotel jest ye drop into Macken's Hotel."

"Ha, ha, hal taters and buttermilk, pigs in the parlor, and beds stuffed with chicken heads! The Imperial is the only hotel for a gentleman!"

"Why, they buy stale meat and all the eggs the hens can't hatch. The boss says it takes the boarders' appetite away, and they can't eat much. Don't you go there, you let me show you Reynold's Hotel," chimed in another.

"I'll stale meat you over the eye-brow if you say that again. One thing's certain, we never yet poisoned anybody, or murdered any person, or robbed any boarders!" exclaimed the runner for the Imperial Hotel.

"Do you say we murdered anybody, you liar, you?"

"Who's —"

"You are!"

"I'll slam you all over the street for that!"

"You can't touch one side of me."

"Can't I?"

Then they laid aside their chin music, and waltzed for each other with their fists, and the time Shorty and his party left for Shelburne Hotel, where a suit of apartments had been engaged for them, they were rolling over each other in the middle of the street and chewing mud and ears indiscriminately.

"So dis is Dublin," observed Shorty, as they drove through the fine streets, "well if it'll only keep on doublin, it'll be a hunky ol' place after awhile."

"Put his head out der winder an' let 'im git som' fresh air in his ears," sung out the kid.

"It's a wonder it don't double you up like a double A remarked Shanks.

"Shoot 'im on der spot, dat's wuss yet dan mine," laughed Shorty.

"Spot 'im on der snoot an' buy 'im a refrigerator hat dat'll hol' ice," grinned the kid.

"That'd be a nice hat," retorted Shanks.

"I'll holler for der police 'f yez don't giv' us a rest," grinned the kid.

"No use gettin' mad 'cause yez in Ire-land," suggested Shorty, comically.

"I guess it was crossing the channel put me in Ire-land," joked Shanks.

"Ain't yer 'fraid of 'splodn' wid all dem bad jokes in ter yer?" asked the kid.

Arriving at the hotel, they wended their way into the office and announced their arrival to a sassy, big-feeling, supercilious clerk, who eyed them lazily for a moment, and then drawled out:

"Oh, you're that circus lot, well you'll want to register."

"Two registers, not much a couple of grates or a stove I do us," broke in Shorty, who was determined to take some of the starch out of the stuck up youth.

"I mean—" commenced the youth, but Shorty interrupted him with:

"I don't care a darn if yer are mean, an' yer do look mean nuff ter skin a skeeter an' sell his body for bones an' taller, but yer ain't goin' ter toast us wid any of yer two registers."

"If you'll let me—"

"But I won't let yer or any oder sap-head put 'em up, an' if yer do I'll tak' dem ter pieces an' sling dem out der winder," threatened Shorty, while the other members of the party turned away and laughed.

"Great—"

"Yes, I've got no jections ter a grate, but yer can't ring in no registers on us at dis time of year."

"But by the register I mean—"

"No I won't buy nuthin' I wouldn't giv' yer two cents for all dat yer could pile in der house."

"I ain't talkin' about stoves, I allude—"

"I know blamed well yer ain't, but yer needn't tink yer kin git behind dat desk an' gas me inter buyin' any of yer confounded contraptions, for I won't hav' it, guess not, hey, Chips?" said Shorty, looking stern.

"Why don't yer mash 'im over der bugle if he lips yer?" chirped the kid.

"Does the infernal idiot think we want to sleep in an oven. I wonder if all the clerks in this country have got as much putty in place of brains as this dainty cat-fisher," spoke up Shanks.

"What's that, sir, you dared call me!" exclaimed the clerk, getting fiery red up to his ears.

"Well, he called yer catfisher, but I don't tink dat yer've got sense nuff for dat posish," replied Shorty, coolly.

The dandified clerk saw they were too much for him, and crawled into his shell.

"Now, den, I yer'll show us up ter our room; we'll dust off, while yer kin flop 'round an' see dat der chuck's got up on time, an' nex' times yer want ter put on frills, don't yer pick up any of dese Yankee hams ter show dem offon," continued Shorty, and the waiter showed them at once to their rooms, which they found to be a very handsome large suite on the first floor and facing the street.

After washing and rendering themselves presentable, they adjourned to the supper room, where they did ample justice to a well-cooked and well-served supper, and arose from the table feeling themselves able to whip the Irish Giant, with one hand tied behind their backs.

"Say, dad, I don't tink I'll histe der canvass ter-nite; it's got up a dirty little rain, I see," remarked the kid, going to the door and looking out.

"All rite, yer can blaze out ter-morrow wid a big procession, an' histe yer tent when yer git thro'," replied his paternal.

"Dat's so; so I'll jest send som' kid down wid a message ter der crowd, ter tak' it easy for ter-nite, an' lay off for ter-morrow."

The message was soon dispatched, and our party adjourned to the smoking-room, which they found half-filled with pipes-smokers, cigars being seldom seen.

Shorty's and the kid's diminutive size immediately provoked a laugh at their expense the moment they entered, but this was something that both of them were so well used to that neither one paid the

lightest attention to it. This silence, however, did not suit a few of the party, who set themselves up as funny men, and they immediately opened upon Shorty and the kid with:

"Say, hop-on-my-thumb, how big are you?"

"I'se too big to answer every darned fool that chooses ter chew," replied the kid.

"And so dat's yer daddy; why, I didn't tink dwarfs had babies," coddled another.

"Didn't yer? I'd like ter kno' what yer'd tink if som' feller'd lift yer under der ear 'bout dis time," answered Shorty.

"Why don't yer paint yer legs brown an' set up for 'What-is-its,'" asked another of the funny party.

"'Cause we don't want ter take yer only biz out of yer hands," replied the kid, so pertly that everybody in the room burst laughing.

"I believe I could put the whole of that runt into my hat here," observed one, who wore a shiny plug hat and desired to call attention to the fact.

"Yer bet, boss, I kin git inter dat hat; stick it out here," said the kid.

"Yes, stick it out, Sam; that ain't going to hurt it; he'll be careful, urged one of his crowd, who wanted to see the fun and the rest of the crowd chinning in, the fellow took off his brand new plug and handed it reluctantly to Shorty Junior, who took it and

holding the brim fast by both hands jumped into and through it bursting the crown entirely out and tearing the rim half off.

"H—ll's delight! that's my new hat," roared the owner of the ruined tile.

"Dat's what's the matter," grinned the kid, as he handed the wrecked head piece back to its frantic owner.

"And—and you've ruined it!" screamed the young man, fairly trembling with anger.

"I tol' yer I could get inter it an' I was boun' ter do it, if it burst every hat in Dublin; dat's der kind of chipped beef I am," said the kid as he bit a cigarette.

"But—but, look at it boy."

"Yer kin look thro' it if yer want ter an' yer want no telerscope," answered Shorty Junior, and the spectators grinned aloud and in chorus.

"I'll make you pay dearly for this," threatened the furious man.

"If yer don't eat no chuck, Mister Smarty, 'till yer collect any tin from me, I'se afeard yer goin' ter starve ter death."

"I'll teach you better manners, you brat!" exclaimed the man, who had worked himself up into a furious passion, and throwing down his wrecked hat he made a rush at the kid, but Shorty, who had been gradually drawing closer 'till he stood by his boy's side, suddenly struck out square from the shoulder taking the funny man fair on the bugle, making the claret fly and seating the funny man on top of a grate fire which was burning brightly, and from which he sprang as if a torpedo had exploded under him, and went dancing, prancing, yelling, cursing and crying around the room, with both hands hard pressed under his coat tails.

"Oh, by the staff of Saint Patrick I'm dead, I'm dead!" he roared.

"Well, all I'se got ter say is dat yer mak' a mitey lively ol' corpse, an' I'se afraid yer'll sorter disturb der oder skeletons when dey plant yer in der bone-yard," remarked the kid.

"Pshaw, dey don't bury such clams as dat in grave-yards; dey put dem in der bogs ter make peat," said Shorty.

"Then I wouldn't care about knowing Pete," punned Shanks, and that pun cost him fresh cigars for the party, the funny young man taking his departure in a very unceremonious manner and leaving a shocking bad hat and some worse words behind him.

"Say, dad, I tink I'll mosey up stairs an' turn in, I'se kinder tired, an' yer an Legs kin come up when yer git good an' ready," said the kid, getting up after a few minutes.

"All rite, sail away, we'll be up in an hour or so," replied his dad, as he stirred the lemon in a steaming whiskey punch by his side.

"Don't yer or Legs drink more dan forty-seven of dem punches, or yer'll be windin' up yer watches wid der chair-legs and goin' ter bed wid yer boots on," laughed the kid.

"Get it!" said Shanks, heaving the butt of his cigar at him.

"Lite out!" remarked his dad.

"I'll do dat cause I'se *lue-nin*," chaffed the imp, as he dusted out of the door and up the stairs.

"Lem-me see, was der number of our rooms twenty or thirty?" mused the kid, as he walked the corridor scratching his head.

"Der's one thing dead sure, I ain't goin' down to ask an' let dem fellers hav' der drop on ter me for a laff, I'se almost sure it was thirty 'cause I was goin' ter get off a flyer 'bout dem bein' dirty rooms," he continued, and turning the knob of number thirty he looked in.

"Yes, I tink dis looks like der roost an' der door not bein' locked dere's so much—dat dat I tink I'se all hunk," he soliloquized, and going in he closed the door and peeling off his clothes without lighting any gas, was jumping into bed, when a scarlet flannel night cap hanging on the back of a chair attracted his notice.

"Hello! I spose ol' Shanks has bin spekulatin'. Well, 'f he or der ol' man won't make purty lookin' zu-zu Johnnies in dem tings I'se a soaker," he observed, as he jumped into bed and covered up head and all.

Half an hour later old Mr. Flopper, who occupied the room, came shuffling up stairs, and entering his room, searched in vain for some match to light the gas.

"Cursed careless servants, no matches, no nothing, have to undress as best I can in the dark," he growled, and he fumbled himself out of his clothes and into his night-shirt.

"There, if there ain't matches up here to-morrow, I'll buy a cart-load myself or leave the hotel," he grunted, as he turned into bed.

He was trying to tuck the clothes in around his shoulders, when he was electrified by Shorty Junior, who, waking up and thinking it was his dad, exclaimed:

"See 'ere, fair shake on dem clothes, ol' ham."

"Gracious, almighty stars! what's that?" shouted old Flopper, popping up in the bed and gazing around.

"Der d—l an' Andy Jackson, ere's a go!" exclaimed the kid, throwing the clothes off his head, and popping up on his side of the bed.

"Wha—what—wh—where did you c—come from?" gasped Flopper, staring with eyes that stuck out at the queer little figure by his side.

"Ah, dry up, an' get out of 'ere, I ain't so fresh dat I let any bum play it on ter me."

"This is my room, and I demand to know what you're doing in here," said Flopper, hoarsely.

"An' der fust ting yer kno' yer'll be wipin' up dat floor wid yer chin 'f yer don't climb out of 'ere," retorted the kid, snatching a pillow, and jumping up on the bed, he swung it round his head and brought it

down "kerslosh" on top of old Flopper's red night-cap, flattening him out.

"H-e-l-p! police! somebody help!" Flopper was yelling, when the kid fetched the pillow down, first across his jaws and then over his bread basket, knocking the wind clean out of him and leaving him gasping for breath.

"Now, den, dis is my time ter scatter 'fore I'se snatched," mused the kid, and jumping out of bed, he snatched up his clothes and dusted along to room number twenty, where he found his dad and Shanks, undressing and wondering what had become of him.

"Where yer bin? I thort yer started for bed 'long time ago," said his dad, as he entered.

"So I did."

"Den why didn't yer go?"

"Bin ter bed an' had a sleep."

"What bed?" inquired his paternal.

Then the kid squatted himself on the side of the bed and gave Shorty and Shanks a full description of his adventure, which, it is needless to say, was received with shouts of laughter by his hearers, who were convulsed when he described mashing old Flopper over the head with a pillow.

"I used to think your dad beat the world, the flesh, and the devil for getting into and out of scrapes, but I believe you can give him both bowers and the ace and beat him every time," remarked Shanks, and they turned out the light and turned in.

The next morning Shorty was the first up, and after pushing the curtains to one side, and flattening his nose against the window-pane, he grunted:

"Rain an' more of it. Dis may be a bully good country for young ducks, and oder fowls wid dere toes glued together, but 'f I had ter live 'ere for two months I'd pray ter der Lord ter giv' me an injin-rubber skin an' an umbrella growin' out of my spine."

"What would you want the umbrella fastened on your spine for?" asked Shanks, sleepily.

"So's yer or Chips couldn't borror it," replied Shorty.

"What's it rainin', water or tater peelins?" inquired a drowsy voice, from under the bed clothes of Shorty's bed.

"Jest yer turn dat half pint of humanity, yer call Shorty Junior, out of dat bed, jam yer snoot up 'gainst one of dese foggy winder panes an' find out for yer-self," replied his dad.

"Tank yer, I'll take yer word, an' dat's more den I tink any body else would, dat I kno's of," said the kid.

"Com' speel out of dat bed; the early bird catches der worm."

"What's dat got ter do wid me, I don't want any worms, cause I ain't goin' fishin', an' I'd radder hav' chicken den worms for steady vittles," retorted Shorty Junior.

"You'll get a lickin' instead of chicken, if yer ain't out on der floor in a couple of minutes."

"Oh 'f yer want ter make a *floral* offerin' of me yer'll find me too *seed-y*," grinned the kid, as he climbed out and running over, turned a somersault on top of Shanks, which brought that party up sitting.

"Here confound it, what in the d—l's that your doing?" exclaimed Shanks, coming up suddenly to a sitting position and making a grab at the kid's legs as they dusted away.

"Dat's what dey call a back-hand flip-flop, an' it wasn't no slouch of a one either," replied the imp.

"Flip-flop, hey! and on the top of me, now this here thing's played out; if I was a man built out of india rubber I'd be busted all to pieces with the banging, bruising, breaking, crushing, jamming, falling, mashing, pounding, and knocking about I get, and I've jest sworn, signed and sealed a determination to kick a hole right straight through the first man, woman, child or mule that winks an eye or wags an ear at me. I ain't a gymnasium for people to practice on, and the next one that try's it'll think he's got hold of an uncaged lion," remarked Shanks, and he swung his long legs out of the bed just in time to catch a rap across the shin bones from a cane which the kid had been balancing on his chin.

This was piling on more agony than Shanks could stand, and with a cry of pain he grabbed up his boots and hurled one of them with all his strength at Shorty Junior.

It was a good line shot and would have told, had not the kid dropped all in a pile on the floor, and allowed it to pass on and out through a pane of glass into the street, where it struck a young lady, who was passing, on the bridge of the nose, and carried away her equanimity and two inches of skin.

The second boot did better, as it grazed the kid's head, swept a lot of glasses and toilet articles off with a crash, and wound up by mashing the looking-glass over the bureau.

"Sail in, ol' pard," cried Shorty, "dere's der spittoon an' pitcher yer can exercise on, an' I'll slide down stairs an' get yer an' armful of bricks an' all the pokers I kin scare up."

"Oh, yes, you can grin like a jesse cat, and think it very funny to see a fellow skinned from head to foot," grumbled Shanks, as he gummed a piece of sticking-plaster on the sore spot.

It required considerable patting on the back to smooth Shanks' ruffled feelings, but a good warm breakfast fixed him all hunky-dory, and by the time he had smoked his first cigar, he was as ripe and ready to take a hand in a racket as ever.

After paying a visit to the circus grounds and over-seeing the pitching of the tents, the formation of the ring and things generally, Shorty Junior observed:

"Dere everyting I tink is lovely an' der goose hangin' high, now der flip-flopers an' oder hams kin practice dis afternoon. We won't hav' no gran' triumphal entry 'count of the drizzle, for tho' I don't tink dere's any sugar or salt dat'd melt 'bout any of us, dat dere is angels an' cherubs, still I ain't goin' ter slosh 'round in der rain an' mud 'f thort Saint Patrick was standin' on a corner waitin' ter see it."

"Yes, tings look purty ship-shape," replied his dad.

"Look as good as an empty house ever looks, an' dat's bad enough to give anybody the blues," remarked Shanks, who was making figures with his cane in the saw-dust.

"Wher yer goin' ter pike ter dis afternoon?" asked the kid, as he led the way out of the tent.

"I tink bed'd be 'bout der snookiest ol' lay out I kin tumble ter," said Shorty.

"Or go down to 'Sweet Dublin Bay' an' drown ourselves, so's to get to a dry climate," chimed in Shanks.

"Oh, bosh, yer fellers git down in der mouf wuss den a settin' hen, 'count of a little rain. What yer say ter clappin' on lots of overcoats, an' gettin' a real ol' Irish jauntin' car an' takin' a ride outside of der city? I'd lik' ter see somfin' of dis country," suggested the kid.

"That would pass the day, and I'm bored looking at brick houses," answered Shanks.

"I'se 'greed, but wher yer goin' ter scare up a car?" said his dad.

"Oh I kin scare more of dem dan yer kin shake a stick at. Yer two sail off on yer toes ter der hotel, keep yer heels out of der mud an' don't wear yer segars ter one side or dey'll snipe on ter yer for Fenians. I'll skate 'round der village an' freeze on ter a rig," said Shorty Junior, as he left them at the door of the tent.

After making some inquiries from hackney coachmen, he was directed to a certain tavern where the drivers of those vehicles were known to frequent.

"Thank ye, sur," said a driver, as Shorty Junior greased his hand with a shilling, but shure don't let them be after puttin' Deaf Lanty an' his owld black horse on ter ye."

"Why, what's der matter with him?" asked the kid.

"Faix an' in the furst place he's as dafe as a stone, an' troth an' he's nivr haf sober from wun day to the ither, and he'll drive that owld black baste of his as if the devil was after him and sich a joulkin' as ye'd recave ye'd niver get over," explained the hackney coach driver.

Thanking him, Shorty Junior, struck out for the place named, and there was a merry, mischievous look in his eyes that meant anything and everything.

"Is dat driver yer call Deaf Lanty, 'round dese diggins?" he inquired of the proprietor, as he entered the drinking shop.

"There he's aslape in the corner forninst yer."

"Is he ter drunk ter drive dis afternoon?" asked the kid.

"Musha, no, shure an' I'll throw a tub of wather over him an' he'll be as good as iver."

"Well, you see I want ter engage 'im for dis afternoon, an' as der ol' cove is purty well gummed up in der ears, why I'll jes giv' yer der route we wants ter go, an' tell 'im I wants 'im ter drive like the devil," explained Shorty Junior.

"Faix he'll drive fast and hard enough to suit ye, I'm after thinking."

"Well, send him down wid his jaunting car ter der Shelburne Hotel and tell 'im ter ask for Shorty Junior."

"Fhat, is ye the little porker that's opened ther big circus?"

"Yes, com' an' see me ter nite," laughed the kid, as he threw a couple of tickets on the counter and trotted out.

Punctual to time, the jaunting car dashed up to the front of the hotel with Deaf Lanty about half cocked, driving his skinny, black plug.

Shorty, Shanks and the kid took their seats on the sides with their legs over the wheels, and after settling themselves, Shorty said, pleasantly:

"All ready, driver."

But Lanty sat bolt upright, and never moved.

"Go ahead," said Shanks a trifle louder, but nary a move out of Lanty or the black horse.

"What's he mean?" asked Shorty.

"Nuthin', nuthin', he's only sayin' a short prayer for yer souls," replied the kid, and giving Lanty's coat tail a sly twitch, that party brought a thick stick he carried down on the black horse, and away they dashed.

"Not quite so fast, my man," said Shanks, whose teeth were chattering, but Lanty laid on his club, and the black skeleton galloped wildly along, while small boys on the street corners shouted:

"It's Mad Lanty."

"Hurra for drunken Lanty."

"Begorra, it's Deaf Lanty!"

"Drive slower," exclaimed Shorty.

"Yes, for heaven's sake don't let us go through the city as if we were all drunk and mad," shouted Shanks, who had only saved himself from being pitched out half a dozen times by clutching the sides.

But Lanty spun around a corner, gave a wild whoop, swung his stick around his head and drove faster, it possible, than ever.

"The man must be a raving lunatic!" exclaimed Shanks, getting pale in the face.

"Or drunk," said Shorty.

ring fight, but when they came to look for the old fellow he had skipped.

In the meantime his son had succeeded in getting on the other mule, and unwarned by his father's experience, he commenced shouting, starting the mule off at a gallop which that cunning animal kept up for a few yards, till he came to a muddy spot on the road when he deliberately lay down and rolled over with his rider, while the bystanders and our party roared with laughter.

"Now, den, dad, what's der name of der hotel we're goin' ter snore in?" asked the kid.

"Well, I tink we'll air our boot-jacks in the Imperial Hotel; der name's high toned nuff ter do most 'thout a hotel," replied his dad.

"A very suitable place for that *imp* to stay," said Shanks, and calling a hack they were driven to the hotel, which they found to be a very handsome building and their apartments all they could desire.

"Goin' ter rustle 'round dis mornin'?" asked the kid, after they had finished their toilets.

"Nary rustle for yer dad 'f he knows it!"

"And I'm just going to take all the solid comfort I can out of this easy chair," said Shanks, as he lit a cigar, and cocked his feet up on the window-sill.

"Well 'si ain't an ol' foggy jest yet I tink I'll tak' a kite 'roun' der town on Buster," remarked the kid, as he jumped up and shook himself.

"Don't run over haf' der city," said Shorty.

"Or kick down the post-office," observed Shanks.

"I won't, I won't, an' don't yer two get so funny while I've gone dat I'll hav' ter put a porous plaster on yer ears to draw der jokes out when I com's back," retorted Shorty Junior, as he closed the door and hurried to the stable, where he had Buster saddled and led forth.

"Hello, Bust, ol' feller! we're goin' ter tak' a spin," said the kid, as he patted his horse's neck on mounting.

The linen and flax mills were just letting loose their thousandsof operators to dinner as Shorty Junior turned into the main street, and his appearance mounted on such a fiery, snorting steed as Buster created quite an excitement.

"Say, snatch dat donkey cart out of der way," called out Shorty Junior, to a pedler whose donkey and cart completely blocked the way.

"Take it asy; der world wasn't bilt in a day, shure," replied the peddler!

"Dat settles it; 'f I can't go through I kin go over," said the kid, and wheeling Buster around he gave him a short, quick gallop, and touching him with the spurs as he neared the cart, he cleared it with a spring, leaving the frightened peddler laying flat on his stomach on the bottom of the vehicle.

After a pleasant gallop outside of the city, which was enjoyed by both horse and rider, they returned to the city, and were passing through one of the streets when he came across the Queen's College boys amusing themselves on their playground with a game of football.

"Hello, stranger; where did you get so much horse?" shouted one of the college boys.

"Had 'im bilt ter order, same as yer was, judgin' by yer legs," replied Shorty Junior.

This raised a laugh at the boy's expense, as he had very long legs.

"Haden't you and your black friend better come over and visit us?" laughed another of the boys.

"Well, I don't keer 'f I do, though we can't stop more den a minit," said the kid, and giving Buster a touch with the spurs, he put him at the five foot wall and cleared it like a swallow.

"Good enough! you'll do!" shouted the boys, as Shorty Junior reined up Buster in their midst, and they flocked around him.

"Don't com' ter close, fellers, as dis nag's apt ter want ter shake hands wid yer wid his hind legs," laughed the kid.

"Where did you spring from?" asked one of the boys, who was apparently a leader among them.

"Well, I hail from New York, but I've floatin' 'round der world jest at present, sort of loose an' care-less."

"Oh, then you belong to the Yankee boys' circus?"

"Yer bet."

"Why, what do you do?" asked another.

"Well, I owns, bosses, an' runs der show, 'sides takin' a hand in mos' everyting," answered Shorty Junior.

"Ever play football?" asked the boy, who looked like a leader.

"Yer rite I hav'."

"Like to play a game?"

"Can't jest now, but I'll tell yer what I'll do; yer pick out yer best players, an' I'll scarce up a gang from 'mongst my circus boys, an' we'll play yer ter-morrer," answered Shorty Junior.

"Done," said the other.

"Wher'll we git a place ter play?"

"Oh, we'll attend to that," said the boy.

"Are you the captain of the college boys, club?" asked the kid.

"Yes."

"All rite, den as dey say in New York, 'I'll see yer later,'" said the kid, and turning Buster's head he leaped back over the wall, and galloped back to the stable.

"Say, dad, we're goin' ter play der Queen's College fellers a game of football," remarked the kid, as they ate their dinner that day.

"Who'se we?" asked Shorty.

"Why, yer an' Shanks an' me an' a lot of der best of der show gang," he answered.

"Yer a nateral born goose, Chips, ter ever think of

playin' 'gainst a crowd dat's got a picked gang all used to playin' together," said his dad.

"An' I s'pose I'm expected to go out and have my shins kicked off me," remarked Shanks.

"Yer ort ter be tankful dat dere is som' use yer kin put dem legs ter," laughed the kid.

"When did yer tell dem dat yer'd play?" asked Shorty.

"Ter-morrer."

"How many innings?"

"Three."

"Well, I expect I may as well order a pair of crutches, for I won't have any legs left," sighed Shanks.

"Don't yer fret, I'll buy yer a velocipede if yer lose yer legs," laughed the kid.

"I'd rather have a wheel-barrow, any day," said Shanks.

"All rite, den I'll get yer a wheel-barrer," replied Shorty Junior.

After dinner Shorty and Shanks adjourned to the front steps of the hotel, and tilting their chairs back, lit their segars and settled themselves for a good, quiet smoke, the kid strolling off down the street and entering a large agricultural implement store, inquired;

"Got any wheel-barrers?"

"Plenty of them, step back this way," answered the clerk.

"No, I don't want ter git dem for myself, but dere's a gentleman named Shanks up ter der Imperial Hotel dat wants a lot, an' he wanted ter know if yer couldn't send som' of yer men round wid der different kinds," said the kid.

"Why, certainly. Here, Tom, Pete, and Pat, take these three barrows up to the Imperial Hotel, and inquire for Mr. Shanks."

"Yer'll find 'im sittin' outside smokin'," said the kid, as he went out, and into another store where he told the same story, and more barrows were trundled off. This he kept up as long as he could find a store that sold them.

"Hello, 'ere comes a wheelbarrer brigade," said Shorty, as he saw three men trundling the first installment up in front of the steps, where they halted, and one of them asked:

"Which of yez jintlemen is afther bein' Mither Shanks?"

"Why, that's me," said Shanks, with an astonished look on his face.

"Dade an' yer right named," chuckled the man, as he looked at Shanks' length of limb. "Well, come and see which of the barrows ye loike best."

"What in thunder do I want of wheelbarrows?" demanded Shanks.

"Divil a hair I know or care, mither man, only you've got to come down and see thim," replied the man, firmly.

"You've made some infernal mistake, man."

"Divil a mistake, sur."

"Well, wheel them away then, for I wouldn't have one or a thousand of them if you'd give them to me," said Shanks, excitedly.

The men harnessed themselves to their barrows again and departed grumbling, and Shanks was still wondering why a man should send him a lot of wheelbarrows, when a second delegation of barrows drew up in front of the door, and invited his inspection.

"What in blue blazes would I do with barrows?" he exclaimed, excitedly.

"Shure and that's hard to tell, sur," said the spokesman.

"Well, I never owned a barrow, never had any use for a barrow, and never expect to own one," remarked Shanks, excitedly.

"Then what'd ye be afther makin' us trot them up here for, bad luck to yez."

"Who made you trot them up?"

"Ye did."

"You're a liar!" screamed Shanks.

"Be jabbers I won't take that," yelled the man, and dropping his barrow, he made a rush for Shanks, who knocked him over his barrow and from which he was dragged up and shook by a cop.

He wasn't fairly out of sight before two more parties with barrows appeared and demanded to see our long-limbed friend, who now fairly raging rushed out and kicked the barrows into the gutter; this proceeding on his part, roused the indignation of the propellers of said barrow, and they went for Shanks in a body and, by the time Shorty dragged him out from underneath seven men and four barrows, he had received eighty kicks and twelve square punches on the nose.

While they were fighting six new delegations with green, brown, red, and unpainted wheelbarrows arrived and shouted for Shanks, while a small procession of wheelbarrows could be seen coming up the street.

"Chris—topher Co—lumbus! lock me up in a room—here comes a million more of the d—d things," cried Shanks, as he fled into the house and sought refuge in his room, where two minutes later a waiter knocked on the door and said:

"Plase, sur, ther's a lot of min down stairs wid wheelbarrows, axin for yez."

"D—n their wheelbarrows! send them to—send them to the devil, and if an army of them comes, don't you dare to come near this door again or I'll brain you with an ax!" exclaimed Shanks, and he threw himself into a chair and groaned.

"Say, dad, was dere any wheel-barrers long 'ere dis afternoon?" asked the kid, innocently, on his return half an hour later.

"Wheel-barrers, why the street's been lined wid them," replied his dad. Then, as an idea struck him, he turned suddenly on the kid, and asked:

"Yer put up dat job on Shanks?"

"Me!"

"Yes, yer, an' all I've got ter say is dat 'f he finds it out dis'll be der las' town yer'll show up in, for he'll murder yer."

"I guess I'll risk all that," said the kid.

Belfast followed Dublin's example and turned out a bully old house to welcome the *Yankee Boy's Circus* that evening, and never did a crowd laugh heartier, cheer louder, or go away more pleased than this one did. Shorty reaped a rich harvest on his opening night. The story of his many rackets since he started out had been caught up by the press and he found himself as well known on making his entry, as if he had lived in Belfast all his life. The Irish boys, with whom he immediately became a prime favorite, by his tricks and funny actions, cheered and applauded him to the echo, while the elder people could not but praise his daring acts of horsemanship, and laugh over his comicalities both as a clown and minstrel.

"Guess you'll be able to start a bank by the time you get home, if you keep on getting such houses as that," remarked Shanks, as they were on their way back to the hotel after the performance.

"D'yer mean a faro bank, 'cause my name is *Chips*?" asked the kid.

"No, though it'd be a *skinning* game I'd like to play with you," said Shanks.

The next morning Shorty Junior selected from his troupe several of the most active and best young fellows belonging to it, to make up his foot-ball party and having purchased a foot-ball they started out in search of a field to practice in.

About a quarter mile from the town they came to a closely-mowed level field, and the kid, who was in advance, led the way over a low fence.

They had just chosen sides and were getting ready to play, when three keepers and a dog came rushing down upon them shouting:

"Go away! Tramp off or we'll arrest you all!"

"Ah, go scratch yer back up agin a post," replied the kid.

"An' you don't mean to go?" asked the head keeper, halting.

"Nixy ago, Cully," grinned the kid.

"Sic them, Towser," shouted the man.

The dog sprang forward with open jaws, but quick as lightning one of the trapeze performers snatched him by the tail, swung him around his head once, and letting him fly, knocked the head keeper over, and all the fight out of the dog, who slunk away with his tail between his legs.

The head keeper got up boiling mad, and selecting the kid for the victim of his displeasure, rushed over at him. But Shorty Junior had his eye on him, and as he came within a few feet, he kicked the foot-ball straight at him, with all his might. The rubber ball flew straight, and hit him fair on the nose, checking him for a moment.

"Now, look 'ere, 'f yer fellers are spilin' for a fite we'll give yer all yer want of it, an' we kin lick jest 'bout seventeen thousan' beef-chawers lik' yer, so yer'd better pull in yer horns, back water, and *parries out* 'fore yer get bounced," said Shorty, speaking up.

After a good morning's practice, in which the men acquitted themselves splendidly, they returned to Belfast, and in the afternoon the grand championship match was played.

Both sides were promptly on the ground, the Irish wearing green sashes, while the Yankee boys sported a red, white and blue rosette on their breasts. The match had got noised around the city, and the consequence was a large crowd had gathered to see the struggle, and betting was largely indulged in, two to one and even three to one on the Irish being offered, although the readiness with which Shorty, Shanks and the kid picked up all bets somewhat staggered them.

"I've got a hundred pounds I'll bet against fifty that the Irish boys wins," said a big cat's drover.

"Yer my oyster on der half shell, stick up yer sugar for a thousan' 'f yer say so," remarked Shorty, pulling out a fat pocket-book, and counting out the notes.

An umpire and ground having been chosen, each side took its respective position, and the word came:

"Are you both ready?"

"Ready!" sung out the captain of the college crowd.

"Yer bef!" said Shorty Junior.

"Then play!"

For the first few minutes it was hard to tell who or what was going on, there was a laughing, crying, whooping, yelling, kicking, plunging, tramping, bruising crowd in a bunch, now driving slowly towards the Irish side, and then again swaying and drifting towards the American side, but finally there was a grand burst, and the bunch breaking up the different players were recognized and cheered.

A fresh start, another rush of contestants, a few almost unavoidable errors by the Yankees, and the Irish boys send the ball over the American goal, winning one out of the three.

"Dat don't mount ter nuthin', fellers, only jest remember dat der nex' two games 'longs ter us, an' I want yer ter play for dem if yer bust," said the kid, cheerfully, as he mopped the perspiration off his face.

In the second inning Shorty Junior sent the ball well in amongst them, and his men animated and cheered on by his cries followed it up.

In vain the college boys tried all they knew, and fought every inch, the Yankee boys pushed on, kicking, cheering, and crushing, and finally Shanks, by a tremendous kick from his long legs, sent the ball high over all their heads, and clear across the Irish goal.



"Lunatic 'sylum! Jumping Jehosaphat! what a sell!" yelled Shorty, jumping up.

"Put it dere, pard; dem long legs of yern is trumps after all," laughed the kid.

Each side now had one inning, and the next one was the tug of war, deciding the match.

Both parties took their places feeling the full responsibility.

"Boys, for the honor of the old college and Ireland, do yer best," said the college captain.

"Fellers, for der bald-headed 'Merican turkey, der star spangled smasher, an' all Yankee doodle, fite it out on dis line an' stick ter me an' we'll win," said Shorty Junior, and his men answered him with a dauntless cheer.

The college team tried the other's tactics in the third innings, their captain sending the ball flying into an uncovered spot and following it up by a grand rally, but Shorty Junior's boys were too quick for him, and before they could reach the spot, Shorty had kicked it back a kiting.

Then came the grand and exciting struggle, each side closed in around it, and the crush was awful, both captains urging on their men by word and example. The kid with his clothes all torn, his shins kicked black and blue, his face and hair covered with dust, was always shouting to his men, who responded gallantly, and they were slowly foot by foot driving the college boys back, when one of the latter kicked the ball fair into Shorty Junior's arms, and the kid grabbing it hard and fast, ducked between one man's legs, squeezed between two others, bobbed under another player's arms, and was out on the clear ground and kicking the ball along ahead of him before they missed it.

The Irish boys made a dashing and gallant attempt to head him off, but it was now too late, the kid kicking the ball high over their goal, just in time for a professor, who was passing at that moment, to catch it on his chin.

"Now, fellers, help me ter giv' three rattlin' ol' Yankee cheers an' a howlin' tighah for der Queens College boys of Belfast," proposed Shorty Junior, and they were given with a will, the college boys returning the compliment.

Every seat in the circus was filled by a laughing, jesting, good-humored crowd, long before it was time for the performance to commence. The Queen College boys, having received a generous invitation from Shorty Junior were present in a body and occupied the best seats in the tent.

"Once more der bell rings an' der bulgine starts," said the kid, as he led the way into the ring for the opening entree of all nations. Their appearance was greeted with a loud clapping of hands and everything was passing off lovely, when Buster in one of the evolutions suddenly kicked a cream-colored horse behind him on the front legs, bringing him down on his knees and dumping his fair rider—The Queen of Spain—over his head in a mixed up heap of blushes, striped stockings and saw-dust. They picked her up tenderly.

But the yellow plug was so shaky about the knees that they were both bounced, amidst roars of laughter from the audience.

"Dat hoss'll never stop his devilment till somebody shoots a cannon ball thro' 'im," remarked Shorty to his son, as the latter was getting ready to ride Buster in his bare-back act.

"What's der rumpus wid 'im now?"

"Didn't he kick a hoss on der knees just now?"

"Well, I spect he thort he needed it, an' as for der Queen of Spain why dere wasn't much *Queen's Spain* after all," punned the kid.

"Ain't yer 'traid of cotechin der cramps gettin' off such jokes?"

"Not much," laughed the kid, as he passed out into the ring, where, having mounted Buster, he went through his daring bareback performance, the audience cheering and applauding.

"Now fetch in dem gates, an' hold dem up 'till we see if we kin climb dem," directed the kid.

Two large five bar gates were brought out by the supes.

"Now den wait till I git 'im goin', and den hold up der gate, an' I want nuff of yer ter snatch on ter it ter keep it steady," said Shorty Junior, as he put Buster into a gallop.

"Now, den, up wid yer gates!" he sung out, a moment later, and the clowns, ringmaster and half a dozen supes grabbed hold of the gates, and bracing themselves, held on to them.

"G-lang, Buster—now den up and over!" yelled Shorty Junior, but Buster was in one of his cross-grain humors, and instead of jumping he crashed against the gate with his powerful chest, sending ringmaster, clown and supes flying head over heels amongst the sawdust.

"Hold yer gate fast!" yelled the kid, to the supes who were hanging on to the other gate.

They were pale, but they hung on 'till Buster was within a few feet of them, when they suddenly, and with one accord, dropped it and fled, some of them in their terror dashing through the audience and out into the open air before they could be stopped.

"What in Jerusalem was yer tryin' to do with that gate, foolishness?" asked Shorty, as the kid came into the dressing tent.

"Why, didn't yer see I was tryin' ter mak' Buster strike his gait! an' he done it like a book," answered the imp, as he made a break for his department to get into one of his clown suits.

In the next act all three of the clowns were in the ring at once, Shorty Junior dressed to represent Uncle Sam, in striped pants, blue pigeon-tail coat and white plug hat, and you can bet they had the audience screaming with laughter from the time they entered till they left the ring.

There was one part where Shorty Junior, in dodging a crack of the ringmaster's whip, threw himself down

in front of the other clowns, who trip over him, and jumping up, first one and then the other of them would snatch him by the slack of the breeches and toss him over their heads, leaving him to come down on his feet or his head as he saw fit. This tossing over the head part, Shorty Junior had come to the conclusion was played out, and he soon thought of a racket that would stop it and at the same time get him square with the other clowns. Procuring a small piece of leather he drove it full of sharp pointed carpet tacks and placed it in the seat of his pantaloons.

"Dere, mebbe dere won't be som' snortin' goin' on 'bout der time dat dey snatches on ter me," grinned the kid, and slipping himself into the rest of the suit he was soon ready, and coming out he gave the joke away to his dad and Shanks in a whisper, so that they would be on the look out for the fun, and then followed the other clowns into the ring.

Everything passed off lovely, and the kid as usual threw himself before the clowns, who tripped over him, and then one of them turning quickly grabbed at the slack of Shorty Junior's pants, gave a howl of agony and went dancing around the ring sucking his fingers.

The other clown looked after him for a moment with a puzzled expression of face, then jumping forward he clutched hold of a handful of those tacks and the next minute was seen to polka around in the sawdust trying to find a place to die quietly, while the audience seeing some fun not down on the bills, laughed, yelled, and cheered.

After enjoying themselves for a week in the best kind of a way and reaping besides a financial harvest, our party were obliged to once more pull up stakes and start for Limerick, where they arrived safely.

CHAPTER XII.

"Now, den, fellers, up tents an' I wants ter see yer shake yerselves 'bout it," said Shorty Junior, on their arrival at the grounds selected for the circus.

The men pitched in with a will, and in a very short space of time the ring was formed, the tents raised and the flags of all nations flying.

"Steam 'long, dad, an' show us where we're goin' to hash, for my stomjack tink's my throat's cut," remarked the kid, after everything had been attended to.

"Now, yer jest keep cool, Chips, an' don't work yer-self inter any prickly heat, 'si don't happen to be a guide book; I don't know any more dan a crow where der place is," replied Shorty, quietly, and without moving off the pile of boards he was seated on.

"Yer look as if yer boarded where yer sit," joked the kid.

"What's the name of the house, pard?" asked Shanks.

"I believe dey call it Cruise's Hotel, der agent wrote me it was der only bang up hotel ter stop at," answered Shorty.

"I tink we'll have ter make a cruise 'fore we find it," said his son.

"It wasn't Santa Cruz rum got in your head?" coddled Shanks.

"Waltz off an' hunt up a hack, Chips," said his dad. "Wouldn't a cough do as well as a hack?" asked the imp.

"It'll be a coffin yer'll get I tink 'f yer don't skate."

"I see off, dad, an' I'll send yer a hack down dat kno's der way, but I tink I'll walk 'cause I've got one or two things ter get," said Shorty Junior, as he trotted away.

After some inquiry he found a hackney stand, and approaching a tough-looking, weather-beaten old cabby, he asked:

"D'yer kno' wher' der lunatic 'sylum is?"

"Av' coorse I do," replied cabby.

"An' would yer like ter grease yer fingers wid a double fare?"

"Troth an' it's the same I'd loike."

"Well, I've got a couple of looneys dat I wants carted out ter der 'sylum."

"Are they straight-jacketers, sur?"

"No, no, dey're jest as quiet as oder folks 'cept dey see me, den dey snort."

"Where'll I be afther finding them?" asked cabby.

"Oh dey're rite down by der circus tent sittin' on a pile of boards, yer can't miss dem 'cause one of dem's tall as a flag-pole an' der oder's a runt," replied the kid.

"What'll I tell them?"

"Just ask for Mister Shorty an' Shanks, an' tell dem dat yer com' ter tak' dem ter der Cruise Hotel, but don't let on nothin' bout der 'sylum," cautioned Shorty Junior, handing him his double fare and an extra shilling for a drink.

"Dere, I 'spect dad'll rave an' Shanks'll howl when they tumbles ter der racket, but I've got lots of time ter get a square feed an' git out of der road," soliloquized Shorty Junior, as he watched the hack drive off.

"There comes a cab, now. I'll bet that's for us," said Shanks.

"Well, les' go an' secure a cab-in passage," laughed Shorty, tossing the butt of his cigar into a blind beggar's hat along with some coins.

"Phat's yer names?" asked the weather-beaten cabby, as he drove up.

"My name is Shanks, and this gentleman is known as Shorty."

"Well, yez ther ones I'm afther."

"Yer kno' wher' we want ter go?" inquired Shorty, as he jumped into the cab.

"Faix, an' I do, an' I'll take the pair of yez there, if I don't bring yez back," answered the driver, as he whipped up his horse, and they started off.

"Hang it all, why this hotel must be out in the wilderness," remarked Shanks, after they had rode some fifteen minutes without stopping.

"Bully good job dat we didn't try an' hoof it; we wouldn't got dere 'fore dinner time som' day nex' week," said Shorty.

Five minutes' more drive and they whirled through a gateway and pulled up in front of an immense, massive stone building.

"Here yez are safe an' sound agin, an' hopes yer'll rimember Barney the driver."

"Looks more like a castle or prison, than a hotel, but I s'pose that's the way they build them in this bog-trotting country," remarked Shanks, as they tossed the driver a shilling.

"I see dey've got der winders all grated; I s'pect dat's ter keep der guests from giving their board-bill a moonlight skip," said Shorty, giving the driver a tip, and following Shanks up the steps.

"Who did you wish to see?" asked a doorkeeper, meeting them at the door.

"We don't want ter see anybody, we've com' ter stop 'ere," replied Shorty.

"Is it sthoph here?" inquired the attendant, with an astonished look on his face.

"Yes, yes, I suppose you have rooms not occupied," replied Shanks.

"Yes, faix, there's room enough, but —"

"Oh, don't stand dere lookin' as foolish as a Dutch doll; skim off on yer mud treaders an' hunt up somebody dat knows somthin'," interrupted Shorty.

The man moved slowly away, shaking his head and muttering:

"Troth and thim bates me out intirely, and shure nayther of thim seems square in the head."

Shorty and Shanks were joined in a few moments by a tall, fine-looking old gentleman, who said as he advanced towards them:

"I am in charge of this institution."

"Well, Ise sorter glad ter find somebody dat's in charge of somfin," said Shorty.

"Did you wish to see me about entering the institution?" asked the gentleman, motioning them to seats.

"Dat's jest wher yer hed's level as a billiard table."

"You know I presume the rules and terms?"

"Oh, der terms won't bust us if yer only giv' us good chuck an' beds dat ain't buggy."

"You will have first to be examined by a board of surgeons, who will present me with a statement of your case."

"Examined—surgeons—my case—why, what d'yer pick me up for—a small-pox patient?" exclaimed Shorty.

"No, but we must have evidence of dementia before admission."

"Well, dis is der darnest fraud of a shebang ever I

struck; and who in the d—l's Demenshur or whatever yer call him?"

"If we've got to go through all this fol-de-rol nonsense we'd rather go to some other hotel at once, but we were directed here by our agent, who advised us by mail that our rooms had been engaged, and everything ready," observed Shanks.

"Hotel?" said the gentleman.

"Yes, hotel, an' a sick one it is too, wher' yer got ter hav' yer hed zamin'd 'fore dey lets yer in," answered Shorty.

"Why, gentlemen, are you unaware of the nature of this institution?" asked the manager.

"Ain't it Cruise's Hotel?" inquired Shorty.

"Why some great mistake has been made; this is the lunatic asylum, and not a hotel," explained the gentleman.

"Lunatic 'sylum, jumping Jehosaphat! what a sell," yelled Shorty, jumping up.

"In a lunatic asylum, great Moses amongst the bulrushes! I'll murder that cabman!" exclaimed Shanks.

"Why, how could he have made such an outrageous mistake?" said the manager.

A dim idea commenced to float through Shorty's head as to how the mistake occurred, but he said nothing, only inwardly vowed to get square with the kid before he was many days older.

The biggest part of the joke was that no vehicle could be procured, and they were forced to hoof it all the way back to Limerick, which took them till near night, and on their arrival at the hotel tired, dusty and footsore they were mad and hungry enough to first knock down and then eat afterwards everybody from the proprietor to the cook.

"Goin' ter scoop in der show, on der half shell ter nite?" inquired Shorty, after supper.

"Show be hanged! guess you must pick me up for a walking machine, why I wouldn't walk to the corner if I had a postal card from Saint Peter asking me to relieve him," grumbled Shanks, as he threw himself in to one chair and stretched his legs out on three others.

"Yer a deuced sight likelier ter get an invitation from der oder an' hotter direction," said Shorty.

"I wish that infernal hackman, and his infernal hack, and his infernal horse, were all thrown in the middle of it, darn his nutmasher mug!" growled Shanks.

"Wonder what made 'im tak' us for a couple of crazys?"

"If I ever run across his ugly old head I'll make him crazy for the balance of his natural life," muttered Shanks, lighting a cigar.

The tent was well filled on the opening night, though nothing like the Dublin and Belfast crowds, yet it was a good paying house and everybody seemed to enjoy themselves as only Irish audiences do, the jokes, repartees and gags that they flung at each other, keeping everybody in a roar of laughter as much as the efforts of the clowns. Shorty Junior's riding was of course loudly applauded, as was his clown and minstrel performance. His size, comical actions and queer way of twisting up his funny little face, bringing down the house everytime. The mules woke up the boys and nearly a hundred youngsters in Limerick went to bed that night with the proud knowledge of having been rolled in the sawdust by them, and a firm determination to bounce them to-morrow and every night till success was theirs.

Nor was the mule riding confined to the boys, several of the small farmers in the neighborhood of the city, lured on by the magnificent offers held out, flung off their coats and hats and mounting the tricky little beasts, were pitched, rolled on, kicked, bit, and finally sent rolling over and over in the ring.

The minstrel performance took immensely, nothing so good in that line ever having visited that city. Altogether the Limerick boys were enthusiastic, the old people pleased, and everything passed off swimmingly.

"I'll be gol darned 'f ain't most scared ter go home ter der lions den an' meet der wild animals," mused Shorty Junior, as he hailed a cab and ordered himself driven to the hotel.

"Hello, dad! howdy, Shanks, where did yer hams git ter; I waited hash 'ere 'till I was 'most starved, an' den I cluded yer had picked up a free lunch somewhere, so I piled in," said Shorty Junior.

"Well, we was a takin' in a good big wind-puddin' 'bout dat time in der shape of half a dozen miles footin' it," replied Shorty, dryly.

"Where in blue blazes did yer pick up that darned scalawag of a hackman you sent after us?" asked Shanks.

"Oh, I struck 'im down der street, an' as he looked like a sorter sharp ol' duck I thort I'd give 'im a job," replied the kid, demurely.

"Well, what in thunder kind of an idiot was he?" demanded Shanks.

The kid smothered a laugh as he replied:

"Sort of sunburnt idiot as far 'si could see, though I hain't know'd many 'cept yer."

"I'll sunburn your ears for you first thing you know," said Shanks.

"Why what did der man do? yer both cussin' an' growlin' at der poor bloke, now squeal out an' tell a feller all 'bout der muss," said the kid.

"Do, do!" exclaimed Shanks, "why, darn his eyes, didn't he take us to—"

"Hush!" said Shorty, then turning to the kid, he added, significantly. "I'll see yer later 'bout this 'fair, an' if yer in a hurry for an explanation jest drop in on me when I se 'lone an' yer'll get it wid interest from date."

"Der ol' man's tumbled, an' gosh but he'll warm me

when he gets good an' ready," thought the kid, and he hastened to change the subject, by saying:

"Goin' ter hav' a big day ter-morrer."

"If you break your neck it will be," scolded Shanks.

"What's up?" asked his dad.

"I've got an invite ter a fox hunt."

"Well, yer had sense nuff ter say no, I s'pose," said Shorty.

"I sed dat 'f kno'd myself an' I thort as how I did, I'd be ther' wid Buster, an' 'f we com' in at der tail of der hunt I'd eat my hat," answered Shorty Junior.

"Lord, will yer never learn sense! what do yer kno' 'bout fox huntin'?" exclaimed his paternal.

"It presents excellent chances for a funeral," remarked Shanks.

"I don't see dat I've eber goin' ter learn younger, an' if hard ridin', big jumpin', an' don't care worth a cent for yer neck is what yer want, I've der coon dat kin fetch dem up ter der scratch every pop," said Shorty Junior.

"Oh, course yer neck's yer own an' der sooner yer bust it der sooner yer'll be wantin' nuther one, only 'member dat der patent rite ain't out yet on dem, an' dey've stopped bildin' dem jest at present," observed his paternal.

"I ain't 'fraid dat my neck 'll get busted 'f der hangman don't get der drop on terme," grinned the kid.

"Then yer mean ter go?"

"Dead sure. I've ordered my huntin' rig an' it's to be 'ere ter-morrer, an' I tell yer dere's nuthin' mean 'bout it—red coat, white pants an' black velvet cap, oh, mebbe it ain't loud."

"Where do you start from?" asked Shanks, as he blew a volume of smoke out of his nose.

"Malahide Court, I tink der name of der lay out; som' big bug kind of a place."

"Well, I s'pose we kin hav' der satisfashun of seein' der las' of yer anyhow 'f we go out," said his paternal.

"Yes, an' I'll giv' yer both a lock of my hair ter 'member me by or poison rats wid, whichever yer choose."

"Where yer going ter get a plug?"

"Buster, I told yer."

"Well, 'f he don't give yer a gran' bust I've beef staken," said Shorty.

"Well, I've for a snooze, yer fellers'd sit an' chaw der whole nite away," answered the kid, with a yawn.

"Here too," said Shanks.

"Count me in," chimed in Shorty, and they adjourned to their sleeping rooms.

The next morning the kid was up by daybreak, and slipping out of bed, took a look at the weather, tried on his hunting suit, which had been sent home the night before, and then, suddenly remembering that he had no spurs fit to wear, he started down stairs with the intention of purchasing a pair, when the idea of a racket flashed across him, and approaching the book containing the registry of names, he copied off half a dozen, then summoning a bell boy, he said:

"Mr. McCarthy, room twenty-one, tell 'im dat a gentleman wants 'im ter bounce down 'ere sudden."

The waiter skipped and a few minutes later Mr. McCarthy, an old, bald-headed man, lightly clad, and with his eyes sticking out, at being thus summoned, appeared.

"Is yer name Mister Michael F. McCarthy?" asked the kid.

"Yis."

"Well, hav' yer a pair of spurs yer'll lend a feller ter day?"

"F—h—at's dat?"

"Spurs, somfin ter stick inter a nag's ribs."

"And yer afther wakin' me up ter ax me that?"

"It's time yer were up anyhow."

"Bad luck ter yer, but I've a mind ter mash yer nose all over yer ugly little face!" exclaimed Mr. McCarthy, as he started off to bed, while Shorty Junior, beckoning a passing waiter, said:

"See 'ere, hash sling, jest climb up stairs an' whisper ter Mister O'Doodle in room thirty, that a gentleman down stairs wishes ter see 'im instantly."

The waiter returned in a few moments closely followed by Mr. O'Doodle, with his pants and dressing-gown hanging around him.

"Is yer der puddin' dey call O'Doodle?" asked the kid.

"Yes, boy, my name is O'Doodle."

"No relashun ter Yankee doodle, be yer?"

"Don't be impudent, boy. Have you a message or telegraph for me?"

"Nixy message."

"Then what in the devil did you bring me out of bed for?"

"Ter kno' if yer had a pair of spurs dat'd fit me," chuckled Shorty Junior.

"Spurs! what in thunder have I got to do with spurs?"

"Why, ain't yer got any heels ter wear dem on?"

"And you had the brazen impudence to have me routed out of my bed before day to ask me that?"

"If yer ain't got any, say so, but don't go jabbering away like a poll parrot," said Shorty Junior.

"I'll poll parrot you!" shouted the man, and he made a rush at Shorty Junior, who waited until he was within a few feet of him, when he pushed a chair at him and the next moment Mr. O'Doodle was swimming over the floor, with one leg of the chair imbedded in his ear and another trying to bore a hole in his ribs.

A waiter gathered him up and hunted up his bumps and slippers, and he hobbled back to his room, leaving a blue streak of profanity floating behind him.

"Say, waiter, slide up stairs ter number forty-three an' tell Mr. Muffins, der missionary, dat he's wanted ter com' down 'ere."

Mr. Muffins had had a bad night of it. First Mrs. Muffins had the toothache, and he had to fix hot hop poultices for her, then the baby squalled and he was forced to get up and walk the floor with it for an hour. He had just turned in when one of the older children was taken with cramps and he tumbled out again and fixed hot drinks for it; by this time it was near morning, and he was just dozing off when the waiter banged him and delivered Shorty Junior's message.

"Goodness, gracious sakes! I wonder who can want to see me so early. I'm afraid sleep will not visit my eyelids," sighed the poor missionary, as he hung his red flannel-covered legs over the side of the bed.

When he reached the office in his pants, socks, and night-shirt, he met Shorty Junior perched on the back of a chair, and humming:

"Oh a southerly wind and a cloudy sky proclaims it a huntin' mornin'."

"Do you know my young friend, who it was wanted to see me?" asked the missionary.

The kid rolled his cigarette slowly round in his mouth, drew a long puff, and sent a chain of tiny smoke wreaths up to the ceiling before he asked:

"How der they call yer when yer ter home?"

"John P. Muffins."

"Well, Muffin Jack, how're yer fixed for spurs?"

"I hardly understand you, I fear."

"Oh, yer needn't be feared, I won't touch yer; all I wanted ter kno' was 'bout der spurs."

"What spurs, whose spurs?" inquired the puzzled missionary, looking at the kid, with open eyes and mouth.

"Now cool off and don't git ter bilin' over ter sudden; I see goin' out ter a big ol' fox hunt ter day, an' I thort I'd git yer spurs," explained the kid.

"My what?"

"S-p-u-r-s," said Shorty Junior, with a grin.

"Why, mercy, I never had a pair of spurs; I'm a missionary," gasped the astonished Muffins.

"All rite, ol' hoss, only I thort I'd better inquire; now slide back ter bed an' be careful not ter stick yer toes thro' der sheets," remarked Shorty Junior, as he moved off, leaving the missionary in a quandary as to whether he ought to chastise him or let him go.

The gathering of hunters at Malahide Court was both a large and brilliant one, amongst which were to be seen a number of the best mounts in that section of the country. A number of ladies mounted upon stylish-looking steppers were out to see the hounds throw off, and altogether the court yard of Malahide presented a brilliant picture.

"Dere's a lot of flyers 'mongst dese hosses," remarked Shorty Junior, to his dad, who, with Shanks, was on hand to see the start.

"Yer rite, reg'lar racers; don't yer be 'fool 'nuff ter try an' buck dem, for yer'll only git beat, an' giv' dem der laff on yer," advised Shorty.

"Better be content with seeing them throw off; you'll only get pitched over some wall into a mud pile," observed Shanks.

"Dat's allers der way wid yer ducks, yer croak an' growl wus dan a crow, but yer allers der iust ter say, 'bully for yer, I know'd yer do it,' when I'd get the lead," said the kid.

There was music from the huntsman's horn, a barking and snuffing of dogs, a busy, eager mounting of silken-coated steeds, a cheer and the party cantered away, a bright patch of moving color on the landscape.

Reaching the starting point they met others and mixed gaily together.

"There goes the music!" exclaimed Mr. Burke, an old gray-whiskered huntsman, on as fine a gray as was in the field.

"Giv' them head, gentlemen!" cried the master of the hunt, as the hounds took up the cry and rolled out one deep, long bay.

"Now they're off!" shouted a huntsman on the left, and the riders moved forward on a canter, keeping their horses well in hand.

"I tink I'll jest stick 'long side dat ol' gray-whiskered coddler till I git der run of dis foxy business," muttered Shorty Junior, as he edged Buster over.

The pace quickened as they crossed a level field, but a twelve feet stream at the end of it proved a cropper for several, and red jackets were seen rolling over in the grass or crawling out of the muddy water.

Burke lifted his gray over the stream with a touch of the spurs and raced on, looking neither to the right or the left.

"Skip it, Buster," said Shorty Junior, and the mustang, who was in his glory and seemed fairly to fly over the ground, rose lightly and cleared it as if it was a gutter. Then commenced the real tug of war, the fox turning to the right led over as rough a piece of country as could be found, sunken walls, ditches, streams and banks, met the riders at every field.

"Gosh, 'ere com's a smasher!" exclaimed the kid, as they neared a high stone wall with a stream of water running alongside of it.

The old gentleman Burke, slackened his steed and shook his head, but Shorty Junior sent Buster at it with a yell and cleared it, so closely, however, that Buster's heels brought down a lot of the loose stones.

On they flew, Shorty Junior, Burke and a few others way in advance and taking their leaps nearly together.

The hounds were considerably in the lead, and the half dozen riders spurred on their steeds at a racing pace, Buster flying in advance as if he fairly scorned his tame born rivals, when the fox suddenly doubled, and took a steep and rugged mountain, covered with wild furze and tall heath, around the top of which ran in a zig-zag manner a broken and dilapidated wall, which was from four to six feet in height.

"Now 'ere's wher I see got dem 'd don't make a

hunky ol' beefstake; none of yer hom' made hosses don't sail ober tings lik' dat, when it's on a side of a mountain; dat'll giv' a cat all she wanted ter do ter keep her feet," said Shorty Junior, and he turned half round in his saddle and pointed to the leap, while a half-comical, half-triumphant smile worked its way around from ear to ear. Then with a bold cut of the whip, a sharp dash of the spurs and a loud cheer he rushed Buster at it, and the next moment he felt a bound like the ricochet of a shot and he was over, while the others balked, were forced to turn back and seek a place where the wall was lower.

"By jingo! dere's der hounds, an' dere goes der fox, and now den, Buster, 'fyer've got any run left in dem legs of yern, fetch it rite out jest 'ere an' slam it round!" exclaimed Shorty Junior, as he headed him for the fox.

Buster, as if in answer to his appeal, put on an extra spurt, and dashed over the ground as fresh apparently as when he started, leaving the others, who had managed by this time to get across the wall, trailing after him.

"I tink I'll take ter der right an' over dis ditch for a short cut," muttered the kid, as he pulled to the right, and, leaping a ditch, found himself, to his surprise, ahead of the hounds and close upon the fox, who had doubled.

"Whoop la, I'll have a grab at yer at any rate," shouted Shorty Junior, and he was leaning over, trying to get a crack at Reynard with his riding whip, when Buster stumbled and shot his little rider over his head and square on top of the flying fox, which he grabbed by the tail and flung to the leading hound.

"Mush, hoorar! but that's the devil's own way to catch a fox," cried the huntsman, who had come up in time to see Shorty Junior toss the animal to the dogs.

When the rest of the party came up and learned about the finish, there was lots of laughter and cheering for the Yankee boy, and his new way of winding up a hunt.

"There's something you Hamericans don't hoften 'ave a chance hof winning," said an Englishman, as the huntsman handed Shorty Junior the brush, in honor of his being first in at the death.

"Dat's mebbe so, but I jest notice dat eberv time we've had a brush wid red coats we've won it," replied Shorty Junior, and a smile went around amongst the huntsmen, while the Englishman colored up and backed his horse out.

There was a big "stag" dinner for the red coats on their return to Malahide, and after they had done justice to the good things set before them, as only a man who had galloped twelve miles on a frosty morning can do, there was a popping of champagne corks, and demands for a speech from the winner of the brush.

"When yer ask me ter cackle yer got me foul, for I tink I'd rather hunt up foxes dan I would hunt up words ter speechify wid. I see 'bliged an' tankful from der bottom of my boots up, ter yer all for der compliment, an' 'fyer ever strikes der Yankee States, an' I see round, I'll try an' show yer how we hunts buffaloes," responded Shorty Junior, and his effort was received with applause.

After a week of much better houses than Shorty had looked for, he once more gave the order to move, and bidding good-bye to their thousands of Irish friends, they took one of the Royal Mail Line of steamers at Belfast, and steamed away for Glasgow, Scotland, where arrangements had been made for them to appear.

The trip was a stormy one, and Shorty Junior managed to keep everybody in a roar with his cutting up.

It was late when they reached Glasgow, and they were at once driven to their hotel—The Queen's.

CHAPTER XIII.

We left Shorty Junior and his Yankee Boys' Circus at Glasgow, Scotland, where they opened to a fair house though nothing like those they attracted in Ireland.

"Well, what d'yer tink of Scotland as far as yer've got?" asked Shorty, as they were seated at breakfast.

"I think it slow enough to want something to pull it around."

"Well, it's jest got der rite ting ter haul it's purse strings 'f dey's got any," chuckled the kid, placing a plate of hot buckwheat cakes on the chair next to him, and then watching an old gentleman plant himself down, and then raise up as suddenly off them.

"Great thunder! what in the mischief is that darned thing doing there," demanded the man, as he tried to separate the mashed cakes from the seat of his pantaloons.

"I don't know, sir," gasped the waiter.

"Don't know! hoot man, I've a mind to break your neck."

"Break my neck! why, I ain't expected to find eyes for you!" said the waiter, getting wrathful.

"Don't talk back to me! Just look at these pants!"

"What have I to do with your dirty old pants?"

"Dirty, you said!"

"I know what I said!" exclaimed the waiter.

"And so do I, you darned dish-scraper!" shouted the man, and he was making for the waiter when the latter grabbed up a dish of stew and dashed it in his face, plastering him all over and sending him hopping wildly around in his rage, while the kid and Shorty fairly screamed with laughter.

"Where is he? show him to me!" yelled the man,

when he had got the stew out of his eyes and glared around in search of the waiter, whom he discovered climbing under a table.

"Come out of that, you wretch!" screamed the man, and he made a rush for and dived under the table after the waiter.

What occurred under there was never fully ascertained; but there was a sound of desperate scuffling, curses, prayers, and yells, and howls enough for a whole menagerie. Then, just as Shorty Junior concluded that they were chewing each other up and swallowing the pieces, there was a crash of broken crockery as the table cloth was jerked off on to the floor, and a badly pounded and worse scared waiter dashed through the room and out of the door, closely followed by a very greasy, dusty and raging man.

"'F dey keeps on runnin' at dat gait dey'll git roun' der world in less dan no time," remarked Shorty, as he jerked his seat back from the table.

"One of dem's mebbe s a good waiter, but he don't wait worth a cent," grinned the son.

"He slid under that table as if he was more sky-rocket than man," remarked Shanks, as he left the table and they strolled out of doors.

"Goin' ter trot out yer procession thro' der streets?" asked Shorty, as he set fire to a cigar.

"I'd like ter, cause I tink dat it'd help ter draw a full house; but how am I goin' ter when dere's two of my band wagon hosses lame?" replied the kid.

"How did you do that?"

"Oh, takin' dem off der boat som' of dose hamfatters made a bulls foot of it an' knocked dem 'gainst somfin'."

"Well, I'll get yer a pair of good horses ter put in dere place so yer kin hav' yer parade all ready ter sail," said Shorty, and there was a comical grin on his face that betokened mischief.

"Don't want any ol' boneyards of nags."

"Well, I sorter tink I kno's a hoss when I see one."

"All rite, only don't pick out any crow-bait for me."

"Don't yer fret yer insides inter fiddle-strings; I'll tend ter it."

"All O. K. I see goin' down ter der tent now, so yer kin send dem down whenever yer wants," answered the kid, starting off.

"Now den, Shanks, I see jest goin' ter git square wid dat boy for dat lunatic 'sylum job he put up on us," said Shorty, when his son was out of hearing.

"What, you don't mean to say it was him done that?"

"Dat's jest 'actly der size of what I do mean ter git thro' me."

"Well now, if I wouldn't have warmed him good I'd have known it—it's a caution," said Shanks.

"Sugar, I tumbled to it when we was out dere, but I didn't squeal 'cause I thort I'd jest see 'f couldn't pay him off in his own fashion, an' now I've got der fust show since den."

"I don't tufble?" said Shanks.

"Don't yer, well keep yer paper collar on for forty seconds, an' I'll explain ter yer."

"Drive ahead."

"Two of his band wagon plugs is lame, an' I see ter get 'im order ones, savvy? Well, if dere's two kickers ter be had, I see goin' ter hav' dem, an' 'f yer don't see fun in dat band chariot, yer kin call me a saphead," explained Shorty, and Shanks entered heartily into his plans.

"You've struck it, chum; won't we get square with a vengeance?" exclaimed Shanks, slapping his little friend on the shoulder.

"Well, le's skate off an' see 'f we kin pick dem up," proposed Shorty, and the pair tramped off, and after asking at the stables, and of the cabman they learned of two that were guaranteed to out-kick a flint-lock musket.

Shorty and Shanks visited them and found them as good and wicked-looking a pair as you could well scare up.

"Good kickin' team are dey?"

"There never was anything built on four legs that could touch them; why they kick higher, harder and wickeder than all the mules in Glasgow. It would do your heart good to stand around and watch them kick down stone walls, mash up wagons and knock out the sides of houses," said the man, proudly.

"I guess dat dey'll do den," replied Shorty, and having ordered them sent down to the circus, Shanks and himself started down to see the fun, and arrived there just as the procession was starting out.

First came Shorty Junior, mounted on Buster, followed by the band chariot and other wagons ring-horses, members of troupe and trick mules, making altogether a gay and glittering cavalcade.

"I don't half like the appearance of that fresh team; they've got a bad look about the eyes and ears," remarked the driver of the chariot, as he climbed up to his seat.

"Bosh, dey'll work well 'nuff. I told dad to git der best pair he could find, tho' I don't hanker much after hosses dat points der ears at dere tails same as dem does," answered Shorty Junior, as he took his place at the head of the parade.

"Well, I be blowed if I ain't going to keep my eyes cocked on that pair, and if they come any of their gum-games you'll see this quince hopping off that box seat like a long-legged prairie grasshopper," said the driver, as he gathered up the reins and followed Shorty up the street.

Everything went off lovely for the first half block, till the band struck up; but at the very first blast of their instruments four hind heels flew up and out, kicking a hole in the fancifully painted and gilded dash-board big enough to lead a bull calf through.

"Whoa, there, you busters!" yelled the driver, climbing back out of reach of the animals' heels.



The horses wheeled around short upsetting the chariot and sending the musicians flying in every direction:

Crack, slam bang!" came the heels again.
 "Drive dem ahead an' don't spare dat whip on dem," shouted Shorty Junior.
 "Oh, look 'ere, fellers, dere's der circus plugs playin' tag wid dere heels!" sung out a young shaver.
 "Toot up yer big horn!"
 "Giv' us a tune, ol' wind jammers!"
 "Play us a waltz on dat big drum, ol' sheepskin fiddler."

"Hi, look at dem plugs now!"
 "Maybe they ain't bosses at the kickin' business!" yelled a crowd of boys.
 "Drive on there!" ordered the kid.

The driver leaned over and commenced sailing into that team with the whip, but on the third cut and just as the big drum had given one bang the horses wheeled around short, upsetting the chariot and sending the musicians flying in every direction.

"Der tuyful!" roared the big drum pounder, as he found himself seated through the bursted drum head.
 "Where ish mine horn?" exclaimed the owner of the big horn, as he crawled out of the gutter and rubbed his head.

"My nose is mashed!" cried another, holding on to his bleeding bugle and dancing around on one leg.

Meanwhile the horses, who had wheeled short around were dashing wildly down the line scattering the procession to the right and left and playing the devil generally.

They were finally stopped and the chariot, which looked like an ice wagon that had been in a collision, set up on its wheels, but the stuffing had been knocked out of the procession for that day, and the performers returned to their tent a badly used up and demoralized crowd.

"I tink we'd better skip," suggested Shorty, who with Shanks had been amused spectators of the whole affair.

"Oh, won't he be wild though, about this racket," remarked Shanks.

"Guess it'll teach 'im dat som'body else kin put up jobs as well as he kin," said Shorty, as they traveled back to the hotel.

A few minutes after their return Shorty Junior put in an appearance mad all through, over, under and around.

"Dat was a pretty snide job you put up on me!" he exclaimed, going over to his paternal and flinging himself into a chair opposite to him.

"Was it?" asked his daddy drawlingly.

"What in der d—kind of plugs was dem yer sent down ter me?" demanded the kid.

"Well, dey looked ter be four-legged ones."

"I mean, what in darnation made yer send dat team down ter?"

"Why I tink dey was 'bout as good a team as der one yer directed ter tak' us ter der lunatic 'sylum," replied Shorty, taking his cigar out of his mouth and blowing a smoke cloud.

"Well, yer square now I hope, yer've busted der band chariot and' knocked spots out of der whole machine," said the kid, who saw that the old man not only tumbled to the asylum racket, but also had taken care to get hunk with interest.

"Is dat all?" asked Shorty.

"All!"

"Yeeup, I was in hopes dat dey'd knock a hole thro' der tent an' swaller der baggage wagons."

"Kick over the center pole and step on half the performers," chimed in Shanks.

"Oh yer giv' us a breeze, legs, I s'pose yee figgered in it bigger den a flag pole," retorted the kid savagely.

"I'm square," replied Shanks.

"I told yer once dat I wouldn't hav' any jobs put up on me, now I'll tell yer nuther ting; every time yer trise dem on I'se goin' ter giv' yer a ten times worse racket ter pay up for it, now yer kin roll up in yer cigarette and touch it off wid a lucifer, for I mean biz up ter der handle," said his daddy.

The kid sat awhile thinking it over, and then jumping up, observed:

"All rite, I kin tell yer both dat I'se der worst coon in der country ter stay beat. Now den, we pull out 'ere ter-morrer, so I must try an' hav' der ol' band buggy patched up."

"Good 'nuff, an' yer better telegraf' head ter der 'vance agent ter hav' yer nuther one bilt."

"I will, but I'se goin' ter mak' dis next trip by wagons; I don't want any more hosses knocked ter pieces jest at present," said Shorty Junior.

"Yer kin mak' it by balloon for all dat I care," replied his daddy.

"Dat settles it, an' now I'se off," remarked the kid, going out and shutting the door.

"Goin' ter get hunk on ter me, are dey? now I don't tink dey draws 'nuff water ter beat dis ham on der racket-in' lay out," he muttered, as he passed through the street.

Arriving at the circus, he inquired:

"Has dem hosses dat was sent down 'ere ter pull der chariot gon' home yet?"

"No, they're out there in one of the tents yet, darn them!" grunted a performer, who was holding a piece of raw beefsteak to a black-and-blue eye he had received in the spill.

"Den when der man comes for dem, tell 'im I wants ter see 'im 'ticklar," said the kid.

"In a few minutes the man arrived for his horses, and Shorty Junior and he were closeted for half an hour, at the expiration of which time he had made arrangements with the man to have the horses sheared

and their manes and tails cropped and to hire them to him on the day following.

"Guess dere'll be somebody else get a warmin' wid dose plugs, and now for ter tend ter biz," said Shorty Junior, starting out.

The circus was much better attended that evening than any of the former ones. In the first place the runaway match proved a big card and drew a full tent, then again the canny, cautious Scotchmen had been turning their shillings and sixpences over and waiting to hear how others spoke of it before venturing to invest, and having heard it spoken of favorably by everyone, they turned out on the eleventh hour and filled up the place.

There was lots of fun with the money-loving Scotchmen and the mules, when Shorty Junior made the usual liberal offer of a hundred dollars to the person who would ride them; it looked from the number that got up as if half the circus wanted to try their hands; but the number got down to about a dozen after the first few had been rolled and bucked around.

The mules had just been led away, and Shorty Junior was about leaving the ring, when a tall, rawboned Scotchwoman, carrying an immense umbrella and carpet-bag, strode into the ring, and, approaching Shorty Junior, said:

"Fetch back those mules!"

"What yer want dem for?" inquired the kid.

"Ain't my money as good as anybody's money? and what's the reason I ain't going to have a chance at them?" she demanded, while the audience, commencing to see some fun not down on the bills, began laughing.

Suddenly an idea occurred to the kid, and, turning to the woman, he said:

"All rite, marm; yer jest keep on yer tings, an' I'll send one of der bosses rite out 'ere ter see yer 'long wid der mules;" and, trotting off, he left her standing in the ring.

"Say, Shanks, dere's somebody out dere 'quiring for yer," said Shorty Junior, going into his dressing-tent where his daddy and Shanks were seated.

"Why, who in the dickens knows me in this part of the world?" observed Shanks.

"Dunno, only yer'll find out when yer gets out dere, my honey."

"Well, that's queer," said Shanks, throwing away his cigar, and going out into the main tent, where he was immediately buckled on to by the female with—"Have you got anything to do with this here circus?"

"Yes'm a little," answered Shanks, all taken aback by her strange appearance and actions.

"Den your my shortcake; skim right out here where I can see you!" she exclaimed, clutching him by the arm, and leading him toward the ring.

"But, madam, I can't see what in the world you can

"want of me," replied Shanks, following her reluctantly.

"Want of you, why, I want to join the circus folks," she said, energetically.

"But I'm afraid we have no position that you could fill," observed Shanks, wondering if the woman was insane.

"Mean to say that you think I can't do any of the stunts them fellers been doing?" she asked.

"Well, yes; it requires a long course of training before either acrobats or riders arrive at any degree of perfection."

"Acro—who?"

"Acrobats; those men who turn somersaults," explained Shanks, vowing inwardly to punch the kid's head for getting him into this scrape.

"And you think that's smart to see a fellow flop over—here, hold on to that satchel and watch me keel over," she answered, thrusting her old carpet-bag upon Shanks, and spitting on her hands, while the audience laughed and encouraged her by shouts of:

"Go it, old gal!"

"Give us a backhander!"

"Pitch in; we bet on you!"

"Don't you let him bluff you!"

"For heaven's sake, don't ma'am—don't do it!" exclaimed Shanks, as he saw her making ready for to turn.

"What's the reason I won't?" she asked, fiercely.

"Because—because you know it's only men that attempt such things," gasped Shanks, horrified at the very idea.

"I'll do it, I tell you. I paid to come into this show, and I'm going to flop if I want to!" she exclaimed, and before Shanks could expostulate she had ducked her bonnet down into the sawdust, and kicking up her heels, tumbled over, exposing a considerable portion of a pair of blue woolen stockings with a stout pair of muddy shoes at one end of them.

The audience screamed and applauded, while poor Shanks, with his face the color of scarlet, rushed up to the woman and stammered:

"Really, really, you mustn't do anything like that here."

"Can't flop, hey? How was that for a turn-over?"

"Good enough, ma'am, but you are interrupting the performance."

"Performance, hey," she interrupted, "may-be you think I can't perform—hold my bonnet and watch me shin up that center pole, I'll bet you I can get up to the top quicker than a black cat."

"Hold on! great Moses, you mustn't do such think," said Shanks, restraining her with difficulty.

"Mustn't, hey? don't fool too much with me, or I'll slam you down in the sawdust and sit on your head."

"But you must retire."

"I can kick your hat right off and wipe your nose with my foot as I come down and never sweat a drop," she remarked, eyeing poor Shanks, aggressively.

"I don't doubt it in the least ma'am, but I wouldn't have you do it for the world!" groaned Shanks, backing away from her.

"Why, what kind of a man are you, anyhow, that don't want to have some fun?"

"Madam, this is—"

"I'll run you a race around the ring, or I'll wrestle you for the first three rolls over!" she broke in.

"Heaven forbid!" exclaimed Shanks, while the lookers on shouted and laughed and the youngsters encouraged her to go ahead.

"Go in, lemons!"

"I'll hold your bonnet!"

"Tumble him once, for luck, bonnie Jean!"

"Kick him in the ear!"

"Waltz for him, we'll show you fair play!" yelled the boys.

"Duck your head a little and I'll hop right over you without shaking my bustle," she said, taking off her bonnet and tossing it to Shanks to hold.

"I won't allow it!"

"Oh, you won't, don't aggravate me by refusing everything I offer to do, for I'm a wild old terror when I'm roused and get to snorting!"

"But you mustn't snort—you must go out and let the performance continue."

"Fetch out those mules again till I show you how to ride them," she snapped.

"No, ma'am, not for a thousand dollars, I wouldn't have you making an exhibition of yourself," said Shanks, when just as he was talking, Shorty Junior and his dad, who had been splitting themselves with laughter, gave the order for the mules to be turned into the ring again, and in they trotted, big as life and twice as ugly.

"You ain't going to make a fool of yourself by trying to ride them," pleaded Shanks, "see here, I'll give you five dollars not to try it."

"Ain't I? that's just where you miss it," she shouted, and making a run she climbed on to the mule, man fashion, and leaning over grabbed him around the neck.

"Get," was all she had time to say, before the mule got, and she struck on her head about ten feet off.

"Hold on, I ain't half licked!" she screamed, as she scrambled up and made for the mule again.

This time she stuck on about one minute and a half by the watch, at the expiration of which time she was shot head first into Shanks' stomach and the two rolled over together in the sawdust.

The woman was the first to rally, and she went with a rush for Shanks' scalp, and by the time the ring master, two clowns, and half a dozen helpers could reach and separate them she had bit his ear, broke a suspension, busted off sixteen buttons and was preparing to

jump on to him when they piled on to her and carried her out feet first and kicking like a mule.

"Guess I've hunk on dat feller for his part in der band wagon business," grinned Shorty Junior, as he saw Shanks come limping out, looking as if he had been clawed by a whole menagerie.

But wasn't Shanks mad, and stormed around in search of the kid, who had wisely vanished and was not seen again till next morning, by which time Shorty had got Shanks quieted down, though he said when he met the imp at the breakfast-table:

"If I had caught you last night, I'd have fractured every darned bone in your infernal little body."

"Well, dad, whenever you and Shanks git ready we'll settle up our bills 'ere an' pull out," remarked the kid, after they had finished breakfast.

"Are yer all ready?" asked his dad.

"Yer bet yer boots I am."

"Well, I'll hav' ter hop round an' hunt up som' kind of a rig for me an' Shanks ter go off in."

"Yer kin tak' my team 'fyer will, an' buggy. I've goin' ter ride Buster ter day," said the kid, casually.

"All rite, dat'll save us a heap of trouble huntin' round," said Shorty, falling into the trap set for him.

"Well den le's slide off, for I wants ter get on der road as soon as I kin," remarked the kid, and half an hour later their baggage was packed up and loaded into one of the wagons and they were all ready to start.

"It ain't a bad-looking team," said Shanks, as he got up into the buggy and took his seat.

"Oh, 'f dey're as good as dey looks dey'll do," answered Shorty, jumping in and taking the reins.

"Da-da, dad, don't drive too fast," laughed the kid.

"I won't get up—jemina, jumping, Jerusalem!" yelled Shorty, as the horses suddenly let fly a whole volley of kicks completely demolishing the front of the buggy, kicking Shanks out and up against a barber-pole.

"Great Mogul, what d—d horses!" exclaimed Shorty, after he had climbed over the back of the buggy and watched the team tearing down the street with the wreck of the buggy at their heels.

"Glad yer like dem, for dey're der same ones yer lent me," grinned the kid, and he dusted away in time to escape a brickbat his dad hurled at him.

CHAPTER XIV.

THERE was a rattling old excitement over the smash-up. The horses dashing madly down the street with the front wheels of the buggy trailing after them collided with and upset barrels, boxes, sign-boards and everything they could reach, ran over mewing cats, yelping dogs and half the old people in the streets. Then crowds of men came rushing up to the scene of the disaster, each bearing a small fragment of the late buggy; another small crowd were gathering Shanks up and pouring water over him, putting cold hardware down his back, rubbing the skin off his hands, and burning feathers under his nose to bring him back to a sufficient state of consciousness, that he might be able to count his bruises. Around Shorty was gathered another excited group, anxious to learn the particulars in the unfortunate affair, while just outside the circle was the very wrathful and anxious owner of the buggy, dancing around in a state of perspiration and agony to learn where he was to get paid for his broken vehicle. Then the band tooted up to add to the confusion, horses neighed, small boys yelled, and cheered, and the cavalcade, under the direction of one of the leading performers, whom Shorty Junior had appointed to take charge, moved away.

"Was it an earthquake?" whispered Shanks, opening his eyes and gazing around vacantly.

"No," answered one of the men, who was burning feathers.

"Lightning strike me?" moaned Shanks, getting up and letting all the horseshoes and hardwares that had been thrown down his back drop down his legs.

"Not much."

"Then I must have had a fit, didn't I?" asked Shanks.

"No, no, horses kicked the front of the buggy in, ran away, pitched you out, and jammed your head up against this barber pole. Then they dashed down the street, burst up the rest of the wagon, and killed and crippled half the city," explained a gentleman.

"Ah, yes, it comes over me like a horrid dream, kicking horses, broken wagon, and myself flying through the air," gasped Shanks.

"That's about the way it stands up to date," replied the other.

"And my companion that was in the wagon with me?"

"A littleshort runt of a feller?"

"Yes, yes, what of him?"

"Oh, he's over there trying to find somebody to lick. The d—l wouldn't kill that feller."

Shanks made his way over to Shorty, and found him in a hot argument as to payment for buggy.

"What der I kno' 'bout yer darned ol' buggy. There it is for yer 'f yer wants it so bad," he was saying.

"But who's to pay me?" demanded the man.

"Christopher Columbus, or the Heathen Chinee, for all I care," replied Shorty.

"But you were in my buggy and you are responsible."

"Am I?" asked Shorty; "now see 'ere, jest pump sem' of dat las' year's wax out of yer ears an' listen ter me warble. I didn't hire no buggy of yer, don't know

yer from a crow an' 'fyer keep on lippin' roun' me much longer I'll put a head on ter yer so big dat yer won't be able ter get it in the door to-night when yer go home."

"No, you won't; I'll have satisfaction out of you for this before you move out of this town," exclaimed the man, angrily.

"Yer kin tak' all der satisfaction you want out of my hide."

"But I'll have you arrested!"

"Yer'll what?"

"Have yer put in prison till you pay."

"I'm bettin' five ter one yer don't an' no offers," said Shorty, as he suddenly let fly first with his right fist and then with his left, hitting the other fair on the nose and chin and staggering him.

"Goin' ter hav' us 'rested, hey!" exclaimed Shorty, as he followed the man up and kept hammering him.

"Goin' to him, little feller!"

"Give it to him good!"

"Lam the whole head off him!"

"Put a tin ear on him!"

"Plaster a French roof over his eye!"

"We'll yell if the cops come!"

"Oh, der big muffin head, why don't he stand up to you!"

"Bully for you, little fellow!"

"Get him in chancery and punch the whole mug off him!" shouted the crowd, as they made a ring for them.

"He can't pick dis spring chicken up for a duffer, fellers!" said Shorty, as the other howled for quarter. Shanks interfered and got Shorty to let up on him.

"Now, den, der nex' time yer want ter play me for a flat jest drop me a postal card, an' yer'll find I'll come fust train," muttered Shorty, as he started off with Shanks, amidst the cheers of the crowd.

"The first thing now is to hunt up a turnout," remarked Shanks, as they turned the first corner and hurried away for fear of the arrival of cops.

"Yes, 'cept yer want ter tak' a seat in der band wagon, or ride one of der mules," replied Shorty.

"I came deuced near taking a ride in a hearse awhile ago."

"Den dey'd hav' ter bild one longer dan dey've got, or else let yer feet stick out of der tail board, 'sides yer wasn't near dead, yer was only sufferin' from a severe 'tack of horse-ness which soon healed up," joked Shorty, as they jogged along.

"You did not fall on your head, did you?" asked Shanks, stopping suddenly and laying his hand on his little friend's shoulder.

"No. Why?"

"Nothing, only I thought you were a little cracked on top when I heard you getting off those medical puns."

"Oh, yer be hanged," laughed Shorty.

After hunting around a little, they came across a livery stable and succeeded in securing a turnout.

"Now den, we'll tak' to der road, as the highway man said," observed Shorty, as they drove smartly off.

About two miles out of the city they overtook the circus with Shorty Junior riding at its head as calm as a summer morning, and as cool as a frozen cucumber.

"By Saint George and the Dragon, if that ain't him! Oh, just wait till I lay my hands on him!" exclaimed Shanks, excitedly.

"Cheese it, pard, an' don't yer tink of lickin' 'im, jest leave it ter me, an' 'f we don't pay 'im up yer kin pickle me for a nasturtion," said Shorty, quickly.

"But—but, you don't expect that I'm going to be—"

"Hist, drop on yerself; I told yer I'd git square, an' yer've know'd me ter long ter want me ter mak' an' affidavit ter dat 'fact. Jest play off dat yer s'picion nuthin', an' I'll giv' dat kid a sockdologer in return for dis," whispered Shorty, as they drove up.

"Hello, governor, how's yer eye teeth? We gates, Legs, der last time I seed yer, yer was tryin' ter butt down a barber's pole," said Shorty Junior, cheekily, as they drove up.

"Dat man yer got dat team from stuck yer awfully, Chips," replied his dad, quietly.

The kid took a long look at his paternal, but there was nothing there to give him away, and he was wondering whether the old man really hadn't tumbled, when Shorty said:

"By der way, I picked up a couple of hundred cases for dat buggy ter der bloke dat owned it, an' I've doctored it out of der money of yer's I hav' on hand."

Shorty Junior winced a little, but after a minute came up smiling to the scratch and said:

"Dat was rite, dad."

"Wher d'yer fee'd at?" asked Shorty.

"Dere ain't no place 'cept Falkirk, so we'll put up dere," answered the kid.

"Well I guess Shanks an' me'll pike ahead, yer fellers kick up ter much dust for Christians," said Shorty, pleasantly.

"See dat dey git up som' good ol' chuck for dis crowd," called out the kid after them as they drove off.

"Yer bet I will, in a hog's eye; now for der fust pay back for dat racket," muttered Shorty.

"How?" inquired his chum.

"I'll show yer; yer jest glue yerself ter me an' I'll work it."

Arriving at Falkirk they found that the place only boasted of one hotel—the Red Lion—to which Shorty at once drove, and after putting up his horses and ordering a sumptuous dinner for two, he called the landlord aside and said:

"We belong ter der secret police force of Glasgow, an' are sent down dis way ter warn yer 'gainst a circus

company dat's comin' long. Dey're not ter be admitted to any of der hotels, as dere is small-pox an' oder diseases 'mongst dem. Pay no 'tention ter what dey say, an' above all, at yer peril don't tell dem der reason yer won't tak' dem."

The landlord was profuse in his thanks, swore they wouldn't have a mouthful from his place.

"Den hurry up our chuck, for we've got ter be scootin' ter warn others," said Shorty, and the landlord hurried away.

After a hearty, but hastily-eaten dinner, Shorty and Shanks drove away, stopping at the Chief Magistrate's office, who, after hearing the same story, instantly ordered out his entire force of constables with orders that the wicked, infectious band then approaching the town and known as the Yankee Boy's Circus, should not be allowed to tarry in the town.

"An' now let's kite long ter der nex' stoppin' place an' put up der job dere; I guess som' of dat crowd'll hav' ter go hungry ter drink," grinned Shorty.

"No use talking, up hill or down, it takes the old man to put up a racket, and play a lone hand against the deck," replied Shanks, admiringly.

Not quite an hour after their departure, Shorty Junior and his mammoth circus company arrived, hungrier than wolves, after their long ride.

"Hello! dis looks 's if we was goin' ter hav' a reception, I s'pect dad's been puffin' us up," mused the kid, as the party approached him.

"You're to pass directly through this town without stopping," said the leader.

"Der d—l yer say! what's der matter wid yer?" exclaimed Shorty Junior, all taken aback.

"No, it's the chief magistrate's order, and not the devil's."

"It's all the same," said the kid.

"So please move on with your wagons."

"But we've got ter hav' som' grub," protested Shorty Junior.

"No, you can't, the hotel and people have all been warned against having you in their houses, and you'll have to go on."

"Well, if this ain't the d—l's own go of a lark," muttered Shorty Junior, and he gave the order to move on, while the company's faces dropped, as they saw the prospect of their hot dinner going up the spout.

Stopping opposite the Red Lion Hotel, Shorty Junior, drove up to the door, and hailing the landlord, asked:

"Will yer giv' us somthin' ter eat 'a pay yer double for it?"

"Not a mouthful, you can't come inside these doors!" replied the landlord, growing pale.

"Say, was dere two gentlemen 'ere dis mornin', one tall an' one short?" asked the kid.

"Yes, and had the best in the house."

"Dat settles it, sold by jingo! Oh, I tell yer dat ol' man of mine is a rattler!" exclaimed the kid, admiringly, as he rode slowly away, followed by his hungry-eyed company.

Outside the town Shorty Junior halted and fed and watered his horses, while the men skirmished off among the farm-houses in search of chuck of any kind.

"Dad's got me foul an' nixy mistake. Well, I don't haf mind bein' sold 's long as 'tain't no slouch puts up der racket. Mebbe I won't git hunk when I gits der chance," soliloquized the kid, as they started off once more, bound this time for Linlithgow, twenty odd miles from Glasgow, and where they were to put up for the night.

The journey was a long, hungry, dusty and dry one, and everyone glad all through when they struck Linlithgow.

"Thank goodness an der Constitution of der United States, I telegraphed ahead for quarters 'ere," said the kid to himself as he drove up in front of the Star and Garter Hotel—the only in the place—and on the platform of which was seated Shorty and Shanks.

"Hello, got 'long dis far!" sung out Shorty.

"Been expecting you some time, guess you must have had fish for dinner and stopped to pick the bones," called out Shanks.

"Oh, yer fellers played it fine on ter me, but I don't squeal, only I'm 'bout starved ter death," replied the kid.

"Sorry, sir, but we can't account accomodate you and your company at this hotel," said the landlord coming to the door.

"Now, see 'ere, dis ting's played out; yer don't s'pose I're goin' ter starve or sleep out on der ground when dere's a hotel ter be found," answered Shorty Junior.

"Sorry, sir, not only all the rooms taken, but strict orders from the Chief of Police preventing me from harboring you or any of your company."

"But what in der d—l an' General Jackson hav' I done?" demanded the kid.

"Not allowed to state, sir—very sorry, but really impossible."

"Impossible yer granmother! now I'm jest, goin' ter stop 'ere an' get one supper or I'll fetch der whole kick-an-bang of my fellers up an' bust dis shebang ter pieces."

"I fancy you won't go to such extremes, young man," said a voice, and a door opening, about twenty or thirty armed constables and several files of soldiers marched out.

"Der jig's up. Let's find a spot ter go inter camp. Dad, dat counts you two keno's on ter me ter-day!" exclaimed Shorty Junior, and he turned Buster's head away, and sought other quarters.

"Dere's der second shot ter peg up for dat hoss kick-in racket. Guess he won't try ter euchre der ol' man widout he's got both bowers, an' der ace in his hand."

The next morning, Shorty Junior, who had been in camp all night, took an early start, and they were half way on their journey, when Shorty and Shanks overhauled them.

"How's tings, Chips, any skeeters las' nite at yer hotel?" inquired Shorty, with a grin.

"Wasn't many bedbugs, was there?" asked Shanks.

"All rite, mebbe yer won't allers hav' der laf on dat side of yer mouf," replied the kid, as he wheeled Buster's rear around, and touching him with his heels in the flanks, that animal hoisted up and kicked the top off the buggy with one clip.

"Hol' on, d—n it, I'll shoot 'im!" shouted Shorty, as he got his horses out of reach of Buster's heels.

On their arrival in Edinburgh, they were surprised to find that the Royal English Circus had arrived that day and pitched their tent.

At the Balmoral Hotel, they found that their advance agent had secured for them a choice suit of rooms, and done all he could towards guaranteeing them a good reception.

"Goin' ter hoist der canvass, an' open der show ter-nite?" inquired Shorty, as they sat at the dinner-table.

"Dat's my 'tentions 'f I ever git 'nuff vittles hid away under my clothes, ter fill up der hole made by dat starvation racket yer played on ter me," answered the kid.

"Why didn't you eat donkeys?" coddled Shanks.

"'Cause we didn't hav' yer 'long," retorted Chips.

"Wonder what kind of a gang dat Johnny Bull's got?" said Shorty, musingly.

"The Royal English is considered strong by the profession," remarked Shanks, quietly.

"'F dey only play me a square game I'd giv' dem a dozen on der string an' beat dem, but 'f dey plays a bum game on ter me den yer'll see tings git up an' howl," observed the kid, getting up from the table, and rolling a cigarette.

"Tink dat dey mean ter hurrah yer?" asked his dad.

"Wouldn't trust dem funder dan I could sling a bull by der tail."

"Well, all we kin do is ter peel our eyes, an' 'f we kin strike on ter any shenanagen goin' on, why giv' it der gran' bounce."

"Dat's what's der matter, an' now I must schottish down an' git dat tent up. Want ter go down, or got somfin else ter do?" asked the kid.

"I'll pike down, I tink, dere ain't nuff goin' on up 'ere ter keep a bumble bee busy," replied his dad.

"And I haven't half as much to do as a first-class tramp, and he's got less than nothing," observed Shanks, and the three started off.

They were walking down High Street, when they came across a farmer driving a large drove of hogs, which appeared to wish to go in nine hundred and twelve different directions to the one they were wanted to go.

"'Ere comes a ham-fattin' troupe, now," laughed the kid.

"Dey ort ter be bar-keepers dey've so much s-wine 'bout dem," joked Shorty.

Whether Shanks would have got off any joke on the subject, the public will never learn, for just at that moment an enormous boar gave a wicked grunt, and switching off from the rest of the drove, made a bolt for Shanks, rushed between his legs, upsetting and carrying him off on his back, while Shorty roared with laughter, and the ever mischievous kid set a big Newfoundland dog barking after them.

"Hil' here! stop him!" shouted Shanks, as he found himself being carried over the ground at a hog-gallop.

Two or three men rushed out and swung their hats at the boar, but he dodged them and bore away his load in triumph, dumping him finally in a muddy gutter, from which he was resurrected by some of the citizens before Shorty could get up.

"Thort yer was goin' ter play Mazzeppa, and wanted ter practise som' bareback ridin'," remarked Shorty, as he handed him back his hat.

"An' I'll be dog-oned 'f I didn't tink yer had som' pig ting on hand when I seed yer move off," chuckled the kid.

"Oh, yes, mighty funny, ain't it? But I'll tell you one thing, if I could have only turned myself into an explosive torpedo about that time I'd have filled this street with pieces of blown up hog," said Shanks, harshly, as he wiped as much mud as he could off himself with his handkerchief.

"'F yer'll do dat act in der circus I'll giv' yer fifty dollars a nite an' a benefit," chaffed Shorty Junior.

"How much 'll you give me a nite to teach a cub to keep his tongue between his teeth?"

"Don't tink dat it'd draw half as well as hog an' Shanks," replied the kid, and as much of the surplus mud as could be got rid of having been scraped off they started again, and an hour later the Yankee Boys' Circus with its hundreds of fluttering banners and crowned by the glorious Stars and Stripes was once more ready for business.

That night there was a fair house to witness the opening performance, and although it was far from being a jam, still the seats were comfortably filled, and the receipts were large enough to put our party in high spirits. The opening entry passed off quietly, though Shorty Junior fancied, as he rode out of the ring, that several hisses and groans had somehow got mixed up in the applause.

"Ho, what a sick lot of tumblers!" sung out a voice, when the carpet had been spread and the acrobats had made their appearance.

"You'd better take a tumble to yourself or we'll pitch you right through the tent," said one of the clowns that was out.

"Don't know whether you could or not."

"Another fresh cake that needs the night air," retorted the clown, pointing him out.

"Go on wid dere show, I'll tend ter dere funny fellows," directed the kid, who, anticipating a racket, had slipped into one of the clown's rigs and entered the ring at this moment.

"Oh, look at the pill that's going to attend to a man," yelled another voice.

"Yer ain't a man, yer coal-box snoozer, an' yer'll find dat der pill don't ave ter be as big as der man ter mak' 'im sick," answered Shorty Junior, so pertly that the audience applauded and the boys—always the kid's friends—shouted:

"Put him out."

"Bounce him!"

"Slap a gag in his mouth!"

"Put a tin ear on him!"

"Kick the head off him, some of you fellows up there."

"Don't yer mind der mush-head, fellers; dere's a gang of dem from dat red-coat circus 'ere, an' dey wants ter kick up some muss 'cause dey know dey've a snide show 'longside of dis one, 'f dey give me haf a show for my moss agate," said Shorty Junior, turning to the audience.

There was a clapping of hands when the kid finished, and cries of:

"Go on; we'll see you through."

"Let us see them try it."

"Let them go out if they don't want to see the fun."

"Hang their old show, we want to see this one."

"An' yer will see dis one 'f it takes ter der middle of nex' month ter git thro'; dat's der kind of a Yankee Buckwheat cake I am!" exclaimed Shorty Junior, as he took his place amongst the acrobats and started up lots of fun and laughter by his comical pranks and capers.

"Now, den, dad, yer goin' ter see der racket if dey play it ter nite," remarked Shorty Junior, as he dressed in his bareback act rig.

"Tink so?"

"Sure, 'cause me bein' der boss, I'se der one ter play it on, an' dey all kno' dat Buster's more skittish than a hungry flea, so dey'll racket it 'bout dis time, or I'm a heap mistaken," replied the kid.

"Den Shanks yer tak' a dozen of der stake pounders, and polka ter der left side of der tent, an' I'll vesuvi-anna ter der rite wid a dozen more canvass wollopers, an' we'll jerk dis bizness bald-headed," remarked Shorty, picking up a good thick club.

"I'm off with my army, and I've gave orders to jump right through the first man that squeals," said Shanks, as he strode away with his men.

"Buster, ol' boy, I want yer ter jest be as good ter-nite as der boss boy of a Sunday-school, 'cause yer an' me'll likely git a gran' whoop-em-up an' 'f yer sour on me, der jig's up an' d-y've won," whispered Shorty Junior, reaching up and patting Buster's arched neck.

"Here he comes!" was the cry, as Shorty Junior came into the ring, and after bowing, took his place on Buster's back; as he did so, he tumbled to several men getting up and going out.

"I'se in fer it," he muttered, as he let Buster dash around the ring like wild, while he went through his different bare-back feats.

"I don't tink I'd try der standin' up bizness ter-nite 'f I was yer, Chips," whispered Shorty, as the kid halted for a second to give Buster breath.

"What, an' let dem snoozers tink dey'd giv' me der gran' bluff! Not much, ol' hoss, I ain't dat kind of a peanut, I'll ride it out 'fit's der las' tim' I climb a hoss," replied the kid, gamely, and the music striking up, he started off again at a gallop, and a moment later had sprang to his feet and was balancing himself, when the canvass was suddenly lifted at a dozen places, and as many live, squeaking, squealing, grunting hogs were turned loose into the circus.

Of course all was uproar and laughter in a minute, as the hogs darted here and there, upsetting people. Quick as a flash Shorty Junior dropped on to Buster's back just in time to prevent himself being flung headforemost to the ground, as Buster made a quick swerve to the right when he heard the strange noise and saw one of the beasts dash across the ring.

"Keep yer seats, all hands! It's only a lot of der Royal English Circus Troupe com' over ter visit us!" exclaimed Shorty Junior, wittily, and his quiet self-possession prevented what might have been a panic.

Five minutes later Shorty and Shanks with their men had succeeded in bouncing the last porkish intruder, and the performance proceeded smoothly enough to the close after that.

After a week of unsuccessful rivalry, and towards the close of which the Royal English were playing to half-empty seats, while the Yankee Boy's Circus kept crowded nightly, Shorty Junior gave the order to strike tent and once more take the road this time bound for Paris, France.

The journey was a long but pleasant one, and they arrived safely at the gay and festive, naughty but nice French Capital.

CHAPTER XV.

BEFORE I commence Paris at all, I must tell the readers of the Boys of New York how Shorty Junior got hunk with the Royal English Circus for the big racket they put up on him last week.

"Dat was a purty lively little waltz round dat Johnny Bull played on yer," remarked Shorty, after he had got the pigs out.

"Darn them, I ruined a suit of clothes with the d—d things," said Shanks, as they made their way back to the hotel after the performance.

"I'll mak' dem tink dat der world's comin' ter an end when I gits at dem," chimed in the kid.

"Goin' ter put up a highflyer on dem?" asked his dad eagerly.

"Well I ain't 'zactly der kind of ham dat 'lows any hamfattin' gang of snides an side show bums ter pick me up an' play me for a flat."

"How're yer goin' ter get square?" asked his paternal.

"Dunno, ain't bilt up der job yet, but I'll hav' her ready time 'nuff an' she'll stick."

"I'll smell of pig for a week I s'pose," grumbled Shanks.

"I should tink dat'd be a 'provement on yer 'natural odor," suggested the kid.

The next morning, Shorty Junior was up early, and after visiting the different cattle yards and drovers in the city, he came across a big thin, ugly, wicked looking steer, to whose owner Shorty Junior simply said:

"Ugly?"

"As seven devils," answered the man.

"For sale?"

"Yes."

"How much?"

"Ten pounds."

"I'll take him."

"All rite. Where do you want him sent?"

"Yer jest keep him ter dis evening, an' den I'll let a couple of my men com' up an' git 'im."

"Good enough, only he's wild and wicked with those horns of his."

"Dat's jest where he suits me best," replied the kid, as he walked back towards the hotel, stopping in and purchasing three or four packages of giant Chinese fire-crackers.

"Now, den, I tink I'se ready ter see if dem red coats kin play us for suckers," he soliloquized, as he hailed a cab and was driven back to the hotel.

"Got ter slide down ter der tent an' fix a change of bill," he observed, to his daddy.

"What's der matter wid der one now; I tink it's red hot," replied his paternal.

"Well, yer see I want to git off an' only show up one time ter nite. I'se got an idea of payin' dat English circus a philopena, an if yer and Shanks 'ud like ter see some fun yer better come along."

"Yer jest shoutin' old scuse, I'll git 'long an' give yer all der shake I kin," said Shorty, tickled to death at the idea of the kid's getting hunk in some way.

"Also you, Shanks?"

"Well, I've been pretty well bunged up, kicked around, and mashed down lately, but I'll be hanged if I wouldn't crawl down there on my knees rather than miss it."

That evening, as soon as Shorty Junior had got through with his bare-back act, he slipped himself into his citizen's clothes, and joining Shorty and Shanks, they all set off for the Royal English Circus, which they found in full blast.

"Hol' on a second till I see 'f my men are here yet—ah! Yes 'ere dey are bigger den life," exclaimed Shorty Junior, as four or five stalwart men were seen leading a vicious bull, who tossed his head from side to side and snorted savagely.

"Now den, les' go in an' see der show. I'se giv' der men all der points, an' so we may jest as well scoop all dis show biz in. I want ter see what kind of a gang dey've got anyhow," said the kid, coming back to where Shorty and Shanks were standing.

"Hav' yer got everything fixed?"

"Smooth as ice."

"And can't we help?" asked Shanks.

"Yes, yer ken help me ter laff when der racket comes off."

"You don't generally need much help," remarked Shanks, and having purchased their tickets, they were passing into the tent, when a big-headed, fat-bellied Johnny Bull, said:

"'Ere hi don't know habout letting you fellows hin. Hi knows who you hars."

"Well, who are we, ole beer-barrel?" asked the kid.

"Oh, you're from that hother Hamerican circus."

"Dere's our tickets, ole stick-in-the-mud, an' 'f yer don't want a slam rite square over der snoot, yer'll take dem an' button up yer lip," remarked Shorty, pugnaciously.

"Hif you ain't more civil—"

"Oh, civil yer gran'mother!" exclaimed Shorty, as he busted the ticket-taker square in the bugle, landing him over on top of his back, and scattering blood and tickets around in all directions, and before he had recovered himself Shorty Junior had blown out the lamp, and they all passed in and were seated before the man could recover his scattered senses and get on his feet.

They were going through the old hackneyed performance of jumping through hoops and ribbons when our party took their seats.

"Don't tink dat'll ever set der world 'fire. Why, I'se got supes dat kin go thro' dat kin' of a zigalum at six dollars a week," remarked Shorty Junior.

"I'd rather keep a meat shop than run such a show as this as far as I can judge," remarked Shanks.

"Oh, sugar for such actin'; 'a had a sick Thomas Henry cat dat couldn't git up an' act better dan dat, dere'd be a dead cat's funeral, an' Thomas Henry'd be der name on der coffin-plate," said Shorty, disgustedly.

The next act was the one in which the acrobats ap-

pear, and quite a hum of expectant applause went around the audience, as the red-coated ring-master announced them, and then, as customary in English circuses, struck a position.

"Goin' ter have some of dere flip-floppin' I s'pose, an' 'bout dat time yer kin look out for s'plosions too," said the kid.

The acrobats were tumbling, jumping and tying themselves up in knots to the delight of the lookers-on, when there was suddenly a ripping of canvas, a yelling of voices, a snapping of giant crackers, a crashing of benches, and the next moment an enormous, half-maddened bull dashed into the arena with his tail swinging from side to side and decorated with several bunches of snapping, fizzing, sizzling crackers.

Several people arose rapidly and tendered him their seats, but he declined them, and after pawing the sawdust and sniffing the air, he gave a savage bellow and dropping his head, selected the red-coated ring-master whom he sent up to explore the top of the tent, then wheeling he cavorted in amongst the acrobats causing them to perform feats of agility they had never before dreamt of, sending two or three of them up to look after the ring-master.

The excitement and confusion was awful about this time; the audience screamed and climbing down from their high seats tried to get out, but the jam was too great, while the crazy bull dashed here and there having all the fun to himself, tramping on and tossing the audience, performers, supes and even giving the boss manager a toss up amongst the canvas.

"Hi, yil' le's us git out o' 'ere fellers, or fust ting we kno' we'll go out on a horn," laughed the kid.

"How in the d—l are we goin' ter git out, 'ere he comes a sailin'!" exclaimed Shorty, as the bull veered round and came galloping towards them with three or four struggling individuals on his horns.

"Dis way!" shouted the kid, as he dove under the benches, followed by Shorty. Shanks was trying to draw his long legs between the seats, when the bull arrived and helped him through with one horn, though he objected to leaving so much of his coat-tail attached to the horn, and also to the black and blue spot that was left as a love token.

By the time they got that bull ejected, there wasn't enough hair left on his tail to make a sixteen-year-old boy's mustache, or as much property left in the Royal English Circus as would start a Punch and Judy show.

"Dere, I tink dat'll mak' me hunk wid dat beef-chawin' crowd of Johnny Bulls, an' dat dey'll learn ter keep dere jobs ter demselves an' not pick up dis gang for squabs," remarked the kid, as he out with his knife and ripped a slit in the tent through which they passed.

"By George, but they'll be wild!" exclaimed Shanks, feeling behind him where he had been bucked.

"If dey're any wilder dan dat old bull, dey'll let me out," remarked Shorty Junior, as he listened to the howls that came up from the tent.

"That's what I call a bully ole racket, and no mistake," said Shorty, as they moved away.

"And now, having told you all about the Edinburgh racket, let us skip back to Paris, where we were at the commencement of the chapter.

Our party were luxuriously quartered at the Grand Hotel on the Boulevard des Capucines, for Shorty and Shanks were always determined upon stopping at the best hotel the city had, regardless of expense, believing in good beds and chuck if they were to be had for love or money.

"Talk 'bout yer red-hot, wide-awake, cream-laid towns, but dis is der spot dat tops dem all off," exclaimed the kid, as he sat down his cup of coffee royal.

"It's tip-top, with a tiger nailed on the top of it; no beefsteak 'bout dat. Why, dere's more shows runnin' den yer kin shake a stick at, an red hot, an' still a heatin' at dat," replied his dad.

"One of der fellows dat run der Imperial French Circus give me tickets for a masked ball at the *Jardin Mabille*. I'll bet dat'll be a snifty ol' lay out," said Shorty Junior.

"Yer bet. How many tickets d'yer get?"

"Nuff for yer, an' Shanks, and me."

"At the *Jardin Mabille*, hey?"

"Dat's what's der matter."

"We'll have ter look out for rigs, I 'spect, 'fore nite."

"Yee up."

"All rite; we'll be hunky dory ready."

"Comin' out now?"

"Course we can't 'ford ter stick in der house in a place like dis; dere's too much fun goin' on all der time," said Shorty.

"They were going down the *Rue de Rivoli*, when a fellow jostled the kid, and the next moment the kid had ducked his head and butted him in the bread-basket, knocking him over and upsetting a hot chestnut vender's furnace.

"*Mille tonnerres*," yelled the man, as he burnt his head in the charcoal furnace.

"Oh, *sacre*, all mine chestnuts!" shouted the chestnut vender.

"Dammee ze chestnuts, what for you run into me?"

"Oh, *sacre*! mine chestnuts!" cried the vender, and he sailed into the other, who was moving off, and grabbing him by the coat, let him have a couple of solid old rib crackers.

"Giv' it ter 'im, Frenchy!"

"Slam 'em one on der eye-brow for me!"

"Fi yer, kin git a couple in on his bugle, I tink yer'll weaken 'em!"

"Don't yer butt 'im below der belt!"

"Fen kickin' s'!"

"Fite fair!"

"Go in, ol' chestnuts, I'll stick ter yer?"

"Fry an' wool 'im, Frenchy!"

"Waltz round 'im an' paste 'im in der ear," cried Shorty, and the kid and some others, who had gathered to see the fight.

The chestnut vender smarting under the loss of his goods, and urged on by the remarks of Shorty and party, fought like a tiger, and had succeeded in totally changing the appearance of the other man's features by blacking both eyes, swelling his nose to twice the usual size, scratching one side of his face till he looked as if he had been clawed by a tiger, and pulling out all the front hair he could get hold of.

This the other paid back to him by bumping him up in scientific prize-fighting manner till it was hard to tell if he was a chestnut vender or a hundred and twenty pounds of raw beef and torn clothing. The arrival of the *gend'armes* brought peace and two arrests, Shorty Junior and his dad and Shanks sliding out about that time.

"It'll take about seven lawyers, half a ton of bad French, and a heap of cussing to even get that case straightened out," said Shanks, as they moved away.

"Got yer canvas spread yet?" asked Shorty.

"I tink so. I tole der fellers ter turn demselves loose and run her up," answered the kid.

"An't you going to have any street starmboodle?" inquired Shanks.

"Don't tink I will, tho' I may; yer see dis town ain't lik' any of yer haf ded an' haf live lay into: dey means biz 'ere, an' if yer got a great show I'll bet yer git a red hot ol' crowd widout any tramping, but if 'taint good yer better shut up shop an' pull out, for yer won't ketch a fly; now I ain't afraid of my gang, an' I'll take der risk of a good house widout der flam-doodle of a show roun' der streets," remarked Shorty Junior, after a pause.

"Where've you got your animals all this time?" asked Shanks.

"Oh, they're down in a big building by der depot, kicking der shins off each other."

"Dey ort ter be fetched up," suggested Shorty.

"I kno' but yer got ter git som' kin' of a permit from der perlice, so I never took der trouble," answered the kid.

"Well, I got one dis mornin' for yer, so we'd better go down an' start dem 'long."

"One way's as good as another," said Shanks, and they started off for the depot, when they found the *gend'armes* keeping about five hundred youngsters from peeping in through the cracks.

"Oh look at the donkeys, ain't they funny?"

"*Sacre*, look at the big black horse!"

"And *viola* the ponies."

"Ain't they sweet just?"

"An' ain't them pretty horses with the spots all over them?" exclaimed the children, as they gathered in groups around where the horses were kept, while a couple of pompous *gend'armes* paraded up and down and kept order.

"Now, den, men, git hold of dat stock and jerk 'em up ter der tent," directed Shorty Junior.

The employees went to work with a will, and soon the whole stock were on the way except the mules.

"I'll tak' dem," said the kid, and unloosing the halters, he was leading them off followed by an immense crowd of children shouting and laughing, when one of the *gend'armes* touched him on the shoulder and said:

"*Garcon*, can't allow all zis crowd in and around here; you'll have to have them mules led by some one that won't attract so much attention."

"I ain't got anybody; mebber yer can lead them yer-self?"

"Giv' one ze ropes, I cannot low ze people to collect," said the two *gend'armes* as they seized hold of them.

Now everybody knows that a Paris *gend'armes* or a sort of half policeman and half soldier is as pompous as a turkey gobbler, dignified as a poker and as airish as a woman's new bonnet.

"Mebber ye'd tak' dem long yerself, seein' as yer ain't doin' nothin'," said Shorty, quietly.

"Giv' me one of them, and give me the other," they exclaimed, taking hold of the mule's halters.

They got along first rate for the first half block, but just then one of the mules got to jerking around suddenly with his left hind leg, and the *gend'armes* was observed to skin around on one foot, and then set down on the edge of the curbstone. While the other, after receiving a battery of kicks, leaned over a fence railing with an agonized expression of countenance, and begged somebody to shoot him at once and put him out of misery.

"I tink yer'd better let me tote dem donkeys; we're better 'quainted, an' dey ain't reachin' out to see what dey kin pick up wid me."

The *gend'armes* surrendered the halters, with a thoughtful expression of countenance, to the kid, who led them laughingly away.

That evening there was a ripping good house to see the show, and the performers, being on their ear, did their level best and astonished even the Parisians, who were not slow in returning their full meed of applause.

As soon as Shorty Junior could slip away he started off with Shorty and Shanks for the masked ball at the *Jardin Mabille*.

"Now, den, mind yer eye, an' don't 'lope wid any of der pretty gals," said the kid, as they hailed a hack and drove down to the *Jardin*.

"Tickets, *messieurs*," said the ticket-taker, as they followed a party into the brilliantly-lighted and gaily-

gotten up garden, in the center of which was a large dancing platform upon which hundreds of gay figures were whirling, pirouetting and dancing.

Knights, ballet-girls, clowns, vivandiers, kings, flower-girls, organ-grinders, dukes, pages, court-justices, dancers, nuns, old men, priests, acrobats, soldiers, sailors, and hundreds of other fancy costumes, all twirling, promenading and mingling with each other, formed a gay and glittering display.

"Let's hav' a bottle of wine 'fore we joins in der dance," suggested Shorty Junior, and beckoning a waiter they were soon lying back at one of the tables, sipping iced champagne, and looking around them at the gay scene.

"By Jove! I tell you, this is jest old hypercoon on a half shell," exclaimed Shanks, as he gazed around.

"Go it, legs," sung out the kid, as he saw the page.

"Why don't yer promenade?" asked Shorty.

"That's just what I'm thinking about," and the next moment Shanks was gamboling around in tow with a young girl gaily dressed as a page.

"Go it, legs," sung out the kid, as he saw the page and Shanks start into a high old can-can, and the latter was everlastingly dancing for all he knew how when his fair partner twisted herself around on one toe and kicked his hat off with the other, while Shorty and the kid roared with laughter.

"Dat's can-can for yer," said Shorty.

"Yer bet she can-can skip wid any of dem, an' I'll tell yer ol' Shanks ain't no slouch wid his legs," answered the kid.

"Sposen me an' yer slip out an' git on our monkey rigs; I tink we can hav' a racket."

"I'm wid yer ol' man, an' skate off on yer ear."

Shorty Junior and his dad stepped out, hailed a hack, and in half an hour were back again, dressed in their monkey rigs, and with another suit over them, and leaving their other traps in the private dressing-rooms, they joined the dancers and soon were head over heels in fun and mischief.

Seated in a quiet arbor, were a pair of young lovers; these the young imp spotted, and slipping around behind their rustic chair, awaited developments.

"And you really love me, Angelina?"

"How can you ask me, Adolphus?"

"Let me clasp thy dainty hand, my love?" pleaded Adolphus, and the kid slipped his hairy paw into his hand.

"Why—why—Angelina?"

"Well, my love?"

"What—what's the matter with your hand?" asked the lover, as Shorty Junior slipped his paw into theirs.

"Why, nothing."

"Yes there is; come, let me embrace you once, my charmer. Oh! the devil! Oh! foul fiends!" he exclaimed, as the figure of Shorty, dressed in monkey rig, glided between him and his love.

"Ha—ha—ha!" chattered the kid, and grabbing up Adolphus' new silk hat, he jammed it on and went bounding away, followed by the bare-headed and excited young man.

Shorty Junior led him around amongst the dancers, getting him mixed up in sets, and kicked and cuffed, then across where the dancers were thickest and where he was either tripping over or being tripped every third second.

"Here, what in blazes do you mean, plunging around here? this is the second time you've run into me!" exclaimed a big soldierly-dressed man, and he twisted Adolphus around, kicked him in the rear, pulled his ears and shook him till his heels rattled on the floor.

"But—my hat—my hat!" gasped the unfortunate man.

"Your devil, sir. Do you suppose the whole pleasure of this party is to be destroyed for the evening by a dirty old hat of yours?" roared the military-looking gentleman, and he kicked Adolphus half-way across the platform in his wrath.

After enjoying themselves in the hunkiest old kind of a manner till near daybreak, they left, and, hailing a hack, were driven back to their hotel.

CHAPTER XVI.

THOUGH it was near morning when our party turned in, still Shorty Junior was up at his usual time and after gazing a moment at his snoring dad and Shanks, he dressed himself, then gathering several newspapers he spread them over the sleepers, and placing all the chairs and light furniture he could find in the room around the bed, he set fire to the papers, gave one yell of fire and lit out.

Shorty and Shanks awakened out of their sound slumbers by the cry to find themselves all in a blaze, gave a wild yell of terror and sprang from the bed only to tumble over and roll around the floor in the embrace of chairs, stools, and tables.

"Great Moses!" yelled Shanks.

"H—ll's flames!" shouted Shorty.

"I'm all on fire!"

"I've got the toe of a rocking chair in my ear!"

"I'm burning up!"

"Take this d—d table leg out of my back!"

"I'm kicking all the skin off myself!"

"Darn this infernal wash-stand, I've poured a gallon of water over myself!" roared Shanks.

"Where in the d—l's the kid?"

"My head's on fire!"

"And my heels burnt!"

"Confound it, there goes my big toe nail against that d—d bureau!"

"Oh, don't talk, ain't I mashing myself all to pieces over here!" exclaimed Shanks, as he finally climbed

out and stood in his night-shirt, a sooty, bruised, scared and mad looking specimen of humanity.

"See my night-shirt all scorched!" he demanded.

"Oh, hang yer nite-shirt, feel of my head where the wool's all burnt off and look at my black and blue shins."

"And if I hadn't got out as I did I'd have been burnt to a cinder."

"An' wouldn't I have been layin' there toastin' 'fi hadn't skipped lively?"

"Do you think that was some of the kid's work?" inquired Shanks, as he rubbed his lacerated shins with amica.

"Don't tink anyting 'bout it, cause it smells jest like one of his rackets all over," replied Shorty, examining his bruises.

"Then I vote that we go for him bald-headed, for I'll be hanged if I care about being burnt up before my time comes."

"Dere's no use buckin' 'gainst der kid cause he's bound ter hav' his racket 'f he died for it. Der only way is ter watch yer pop, an' when yer kin git der drop on him, den play 'im for all yer kno' how," said Shorty.

"All right, only I dislike being a baked corpse, when I come on to Paris to have some fun," replied Shanks, as he proceeded to get himself into his clothes.

"Yer didn't get any wus scare den I did. Why, when I woke up an' seed myself blazin' up like a Roman candle, I thort it was der mornin' of der las' day, an' I was in a heavenly firework shop," said Shorty, comically, as he fixed himself up for the day.

After one of those delicious little breakfasts such as one only gets in Paris, Shorty and Shanks adjourned to the smoking-room.

"Ah, ol' folks, bon jour. I breakfasted a little early dis mornin', and didn't wait for you. Hope der sweet songs of der little birds woke ye," remarked the kid, coolly, as he sauntered into the smoking-room and lit a cheeroot for himself.

"Great Jupiter! did you want to roast me alive?" cried Shanks, excitedly.

"Why, den yer'd only been roast Shanks, an' dat's a favorite dish."

"I'll make a favorite dish out of a cowhide and your body, and we'll call it *skinned kid*," growled Shanks.

"I'se 'fraid I'd be rare and skin out."

"Well, don't yer risk it, or yer'll tink yer been thro' a whole slaughter house. As for me, der nex' time yer wants ter mak' a bonfire outer yer ol' man, jest drop 'im a postal card, so as he kin kinder settle up tings in dis world," said Shorty, quietly.

"All rite, dad, only I was 'fraid yer was sorter oversleepin' yerself, an' dat I'd giv' yer a rustle."

"Good 'nuff, only yer don't want ter let yer eyes glue demselves ter tite-shut any ef dese comin' mornins, or yer may tink ye've been in a firework 'slosion."

"'Nuff sed Now le's skin out an' tak' in a little of dis city. Why, dere's more fun spoilin' for som' feller ter pick it up dan yer kin shake a stick at."

They called a hack, and were driven on a sight-seeing tour around the city, and then drove back to the hotel for their dinner.

"Don't talk; I'se hungry nuff ter eat a sojer coat wid der brass buttons on it," remarked Shorty, as he fixed himself up a little before dinner.

"And I'm so hungry I don't know my own name," observed Shanks.

"We won't wait for der kid."

"No, what in the devil did he want to get out at that confounded bird store street for I can't see."

"Bizness, I s'pose; but les us go down and taste tings," suggested Shorty, and they went down to the table, where a few moments after they were seated they were joined by the kid, who simply remarked he had stopped to purchase some things he required.

"Twant anything in the grub line, I'll bet on that from the way you pile into the victuals," remarked Shanks.

"Is Mr. Shanks here?" inquired a waiter, approaching the table, politely.

"Yes, that's my name."

"Shall I show all ze people into your room?"

"People? what people?"

"Oh, ze people zat wish to see you; I have show a dozen into ze room already."

"To see me?"

"Oui, zey all ask for you, and zey all have dese birds long wiz dem, dey makes ze great noise," said the waiter, bowing and grinning.

"Birds, what do I know about birds?"

"It is not for me to tell ze gentleman what he knows, but when he has finished his dinner he will zee zem for zimsel in ze room."

"It's some infernal mistake, and I'll soon find out about it," exclaimed Shanks, jumping up from the table and making his way to his room, which he found full of people, each bearing a big jabbering parrot, and insisting upon giving to the nearly frantic Shanks a full and elaborate description of the merits and accomplishments of their parrots.

"Zis parrot is one of ze most remarkable parrots in Paris, he speaks lik' ze great people and canze domanze tricks," said a tall moustached Frenchman, sticking a green parrot with a red head in Shanks' face.

"But my parrot is a—how you call it—converser—regarder!" screamed a little old woman, with a gray, hooked-nose parrot, who kept clawing and swinging himself around in a little cage.

"Voila, my lovely bird, hear him once say Floretta and you will be charmed."

"An' the gentleman can teach mine to call his own name in a week."

"I'd wring his darned neck 'f he did!" groaned Shanks, looking around aghast.

"Look at this green bird, sir!"

"And here's one you can't find fault wiz."

"Here's one that they've got the mate of in the Zoological Gardens."

"See this one, sir!"

"Here's a pair that's been brought up together, look at them claw each other."

"Monsieur, here is me, I got one from a sailor; just listen to him swear."

"Cheap, monsieur. I sell you this one very cheap."

"Zis is one beauty, and he talks from ze morning to ze night, all ze time talks."

"Well, he wouldn't talk seventeen seconds by the watch before I'd put him out of the way of forever jabbering," exclaimed Shanks, as he pushed the chattering bird from him.

"Dere's a nice one wizout an ugly feather in him."

"What do I want of parrots?" cried Shanks, as he shook his head first at one and then at another of the people, while Shorty and the kid, who had followed him up and taken up a position by the door fairly screamed with laughter.

"And you refuse my parrot?" demanded one old fellow with a fur cap.

"Yes, d—n you and your parrot!" shouted Shanks.

"By gar, zat is un insult."

"An' you iz no gentleman, if you no tak' my parrot."

"Hang you and your devilish parrot."

"I shall send a friend around to challenge you'ze to fight mit me un duel, comprenez?"

"Get out of here before you get bounced."

"What for you send for to have parrots come here so's you can try, if you not want zem?"

"Me order them?"

"Oui, vous."

"You're a thundering fool! Do you take me for a lunk-head?" asked Shanks.

"Vell, dat's all der same; you send a little boy," continued one of the others.

"Say, was it a little fellow, with a big mouth that sent you up here with these parrots?"

"Yes."

"That'll do; I'll just tan his jacket for him in seven seconds." But Shorty Junior had skipped out and left no tracks behind.

It took half an hour to get rid of people with parrots, the majority leaving under protest.

"Now, just you hold on this time, and 'fi don't warm that kid's rear you can pick me up for a sucker," exclaimed Shanks, as he slammed the door on the last parrot vender.

"Sugar, yer ain't knee high ter put up a job; why don't you slide out an' return der compliment?" said Shorty, laughingly.

"How?"

"Why, I'd slide out an' stick in an 'ad' for flip-flop-pers an' fakirs wanted for der Yankee Boy's Circus, apply ter Shorty Junior."

"By Jove, so I will," said Shanks, pleased to death with the idea.

"Dat's der best way ter get square dat I kin tink of," advised Shorty.

"Oh, that's just bully, and I'm off hopping to get them fixed," said Shanks, clapping on his hat and dusting out, and the evening edition of all the papers contained the notice.

That evening as our party were seated in their room smoking, before going down to the circus, there was a knock at the door, and a stout, muscular, heavily-built man entered, strode across the room to Shanks, and catching hold of the chair in which Shanks was seated, lifted it clean from the floor, much to the latter's dismay, who exclaimed:

"Here, hang it, hold on!"

"Pshaw, that's nothing; I'm the Giant-muscled Hercules of the Northern Hemisphere."

"I don't care what in the d—l you are; you leave me alone," said Shanks, grumblingly.

"Not heard of the steel-thewed, iron-corded, strong man of the North, who can catch cannon balls as they are fired from a gun, break rocks with a stroke of my fist, fell a bullock with a single blow, and tear up trees by the roots. Here, man, I'm going to hold you up to the ceiling!" exclaimed the new-comer, and grabbing Shorty, he set him on his hand and lifted him up to full arm's length, much to our little friend's astonishment and disgust.

"Here's strength! here's muscular development! here's Samson born again!" he shouted, throwing off his old tattered coat, and catching up Shorty Junior he tossed him from one hand to the other, as if he had been a hand-ball, throwing him over his back and around his neck, the kid scrambling and kicking for dear life all the time.

"There's muscle!" said the giant, as he lifted up the table with his teeth, carried it across and deposited it and half a gallon of spilt water on Shanks' knees.

"Here, what in thunder are you trying to do?"

"Bet you don't know me half yet," said the strong man, and he piled the sofa, bureau and washstand in a pyramid and then tossed Shorty up on top of them.

"Get me down, out of this, d—n it," screamed Shorty, from his elevated position.

"Now I'll throw you right up after him," proposed the strong man to Shanks.

"No, I'll be hanged if you do!" exclaimed Shanks, as he jumped up from his chair and dodged out of the giant's grasp.

"Need not be afraid, safe as a feather bed—here, catch this shaver!" he exclaimed, catching up Shorty Junior, and tossing him up on top to his daddy, who grabbed him.

Meanwhile Shanks had summoned some of the waiters and ordered them to put this giant man out, but after the waiters had been stood on their heads, tied up in knots, slammed over backs of chairs and the floor mopped up with them, they generally expressed a desire to retire to some quiet spot, where giant muscular men were unknown, and die.

It finally cost Shanks ten dollars and a coat to get rid of him.

"This is a pretty how d'ye do—great thunder, who's this, as a tall skeleton built man in a pair of skin fitting pants and a seedy black coat buttoned closely entered, bowed and laying his battered plug hat down, turned a somersault, kicked over the kid and the center-table and came down, smiling and kissing his hand.

"New zan I sall show to you what I can do ze oder way," and he threw a whole chain of back somersaults, upsetting everything in the room, kicking Shanks under the chin, planting his toe in Shorty's eye and sending the kid flying under the sofa.

Four waiters kindly tumbled him down stairs and our party were left in quiet and peace.

CHAPTER XVII.

"It's no use trying to keep them out; there's a whole lot more of them play-acting fellers up in the room waiting for you," said the waiter on Shorty, Shanks' and the kid's return from the circus that evening.

"Great hop-toads! more of them!" cried the kid. "Smoking torchlight! what can they want?" said Shorty, winking slyly at Shanks, as he thought of the advertisement.

"This is outrageous," exclaimed Shanks.

"I tried to stop one or two of them, but one of them threw me over the banister and the other rolled me down stairs, so I let them go," growled the waiter.

"I tink some of dem'll get der grand bounce if dey keeps on foolin' wid dis chestnut," said the kid.

"I hope dere ain't any more muscular giants 'mongst dem."

"Oh, giv' me a rest on dem hamas," remarked Shorty Junior.

"The next man that flings me up till my nose knocks the whitewash off the ceiling, his family will wear crape," observed Shanks, and they started off for their room where they found over a dozen of the oddest-looking specimens of humanity awaiting them.

"See here, Mister Shortman, just pay ze little 'tention to me, *un-deux-trois*," and the little man spun into the middle of the floor, ruffled the skin on Shanks' nose with his heel, and doubled a fat actor up a moment later with a kick in the stomach.

"I haz dance in the Royal Opera."

"You can dance with the devil for all I care," said Shanks, rubbing his nose.

"I'll dance you over der ear," remarked Shorty.

"What in thunder—"

"Pardon see zis!" exclaimed another, dropping himself upon the floor and tying himself up in knots, twisting his legs around his neck, sticking his head out under his arms and writhing, twisting and contorting himself, till he looked as if he had seven fits at once.

"Ere, what yer tryin' do wid yerself?" asked Shorty.

"Now you gentlemen go fan yourselves till you see me skin myself, crawl through an iron hoop and chew nails."

"You ain't goin' ter skin nuthin' 'ere?" inquired the kid.

But the man was already tearing himself out of his clothes, under which he had a suit of tights, and the next moment was squirming and writhing through a small iron hoop.

"But what've I got ter do wid yer hoop biz?"

"What in the d—l do you mean by poking in 'ere and crawling thro' rings?" asked Shorty.

"Hol' on boss till you see me as an eel, I'll bet I can squirm through more rope, wriggle out of tighter places and pull out at the top all O. K. dan any man you ever see."

"Don't you eef it here or you'll be eel-longated."

"Dat ain't r-eal good; we'll forgive you."

"Yes, long as yer didn't st-eal it," said the kid.

"Gentlemen, I won't detain you a moment; in me you behold the great sword swallower, fire-eater and band burster; see me place these swords in me one after one, and without the least difficulty," and he commenced running a sword down his stomach that promised to come out at his heels.

"Here, we don't want anything of this kind," said Shanks.

"Come, that'll do, you can go."

"An' how 'bout der engagement?"

"The what?"

"Don't you want to engage me?"

"Why, I wouldn't giv' yer yer salt ter play by moonlite ter a grave-yard," said the kid.

"You wouldn't?"

"Not much; what yer tink I run, a Chinamen show?"

Then the swallower of swords got mad and skipped for the kid, but Shanks let him have it from the shoulder, and knocked him under the table, from which he crawled out with a puffed-up eye, and a desire to leave.

"You can swallow that, and see how it sits on your stomach," observed Shanks, quietly.

"Yaas, I tink dat was a settler," grinned the kid.

"And I'm the fat woman of Peru," grinned a big, fat woman, coming bowing forward. "I'm solid fat, none of your flabby kind."

"Wall, yer kin waddle back to Peru, for I'll be hang-ed 'fyer goin' ter be loafin' roun' dis room, my gabelle."

"They bill me as Kioweuha, the queen of the fat women."

"I don't care a darn if they billed you as a pet seal," said Shanks.

"Me a pet seal, sir?"

"Yes, you."

Then she skipped across the floor, knocked all the wind out of Shanks with her fat fists, nearly choked him to death with one of her great fat arms, backed him over an easy chair and was bumping his head against the fire place, when Shorty and the kid flew to his assistance and by pinching, kicking, and sticking pins into her, they managed to get her dragged off, but she at once turned her attention to the others and mumbling:

"I'm a hustler from Peru and solid fat," she threw the kid across the chandeliers, where he was left shouting and struggling for help and then going with a rush for the astonished Shorty, twisted him around on his toes, lifted him off his feet and laying him across the top of a bureau spanked him thoroughly.

"Here, blame yer ol' pictur', d'yre tak' me for an infant!" roared Shorty, as he struggled in vain to get down.

"And I'm a seal, and you won't engage me?" she demanded, as she let him go and stood glaring around to see which one of them she should go for bald-headed.

Three more waiters were summoned, but she snatched one by the apron and sat on him, and when the poor man was released he looked as if he had been a postage stamp on a letter, and was just pulled off.

It required the assistance of the landlord and half a dozen more waiters to finally persuade her to depart and leave anything whole in the hotel.

"Wait ze, gentlemen, I haz something for to sho ze, zis is something zay never see outside Paris," exclaimed a thin, bead-eyed Frenchman, bobbing forward and tossing up a half a dozen bright colored balls, which he caught in rapid succession.

"I iz ze gran' Professor La Tour. I astonishes ze world," said the Frenchman.

"Well yer can astonish yerself rite out of dis room."

"I can keep six balls up in the air and one a flopping on your head at ze same time," persisted the Professor, getting out his balls and making preparation to commence business.

"If yer bounce a ball on my head yer'll get bounced out of dis room," exclaimed the kid, indignantly.

"Do yer tak' dis room for a base-ball ground?" asked Shorty.

"Because you'll be apt to get a bat alongside of the head if you do," said Shanks.

"Gentlemen, do you mean to say I iz no juggler, that I cannot toss ze balls; why, I haz performed before ze crowned heads," and he fired one ball through the plate glass mirror, shattering it into a thousand pieces, the second ball took Shorty in the back of the neck and sent his chin down on his breast hard enough to make him think he was hit with a cannon ball, Shanks caught the third one in his bread basket, doubling him up like a pen-knife, and it was fully an hour before he could gasp out "where did that bomb-shell come from?"

The kid rushed to the door, and was screaming frantically for the waiter when the professor took him in the small of the back with a ball, and the next moment that youth was rolling around the carpet, howling blue-blazes, and wanting a place to die in quietly.

By the assistance of all the waiters in the hotel, the room was finally cleared, and our party prepare to retire.

"Well, if dat wasn't der red-hottest ol' racket ever I stuck my nose in, yer kin chalk me down for an apple-dumplin'," said the kid.

"Dey was a queer lot; must hav' heard 'bout yer show," replied his paternal, with a comical smile on his face.

"If that's the kind of folks you have in your profession, the Lord deliver me from it," remarked Shanks.

"I noticed one of dem fellers professioned yer on der noes, wid his toes."

"Yes, I knows it, to my sorrow," coddled Shanks, and he put out the lights and they all turned in.

They were just dozing off when a trembling voice said:

"Gentlemen, I am ze Great Original Snake Charmer, of which I hav' six beautiful specimens wiz me now; I will now show zem to ze."

"Great Mozes!" cried Shanks, "snakes! snakes!" and he wound the bed-clothes around his head and legs.

"Snakes!" yelled Shorty, making one wild spring in the bed.

"I don't mind sleeping wid mos' anything, but when it comes to snakes, lem me out," exclaimed the kid, kicking his paternal out on the floor.

"Now, gentlemen's ze performance will open. In ze first place I will let ze six snakes glide around ye room, and after zey has crawled over you, and ze is convinced zey is genuine live snakes, I will call zem to me by names."

"I'll murder you, if I'm hung for it to-morrow, if one of them comes near me," cried Shanks.

"Help! murder! fire! police!" yelled Shorty, scrambling back to bed.

"Bounce 'im, for de Lord's sake!" called the kid, darting out of the door in search of help, and returning a minute later with half a dozen waiters, by whom the snake-charmer and his snakes were bounced, and our party, having locked the door, enjoyed a quiet night's slumber.

After a more than successful week in Paris, during which the kid reaped a rich financial harvest, and our party enjoyed themselves in every way they could, Shorty announced his determination of once more returning to the United States, and all was immediately bustle and confusion, "pack up" being the words.

By quick work and no slow poking, our party were enabled to catch the first steamer out of port, and once more were headed toward their native shore.

"Say," said the kid to Shanks, who was casting up his accounts the morning after their departure, "I s'pect yer tryin' ter find out what's der bottom ting in your stomach."

"Get out!" groaned Shanks.

"Cause yer might get some of dese blue-jackets ter crawl down an' find out for yer an' save yer all dis chuckin' up."

"I'll crawl you across the deck with my boot," exclaimed Shanks.

"I guess de only gag yer kin get off, is a gag to Neptune."

Shanks got up and tried to send the kid the whole length of the ship with one kick, but owing to the vessel taking a lurch about that time, he staggered aft and pitched head first into the captain's bread basket, who was giving some orders, and knocked him sprawling on the deck.

"Where in thunder are you going to?" yelled the captain, as he batted him over the head with his speaking trumpet.

"How in blazes do I know?" cried Shanks, as he tried to scramble to his feet.

"What brought you here?"

"Darned if I know."

"Well, I teach you!" exclaimed the captain, as he shook him.

By the timely interference of Shorty, who was an amused spectator of the whole scene, Shanks was rescued from the clutches of the captain, and matters explained.

A pleasant voyage brought them safely to New York, where they were met by a host of their old admirers.

"Will yer giv' der boys a farewell benefit?" asked Shorty.

"Yes, I tink I'll giv' dem one show, for de sake of ol' times," replied the kid.

The show was a grand success, the house was crowded with an eager, delighted audience, and everything passed off charmingly. New York boys shouted their approbation, and testified their delight at Shorty Junior's return.

Buster behaved magnificently, as if the ocean trip had done him good, the mules acted more wickedly than ever, and altogether, it was a gala night, and Shorty Junior and the Yankee Boys' Circus retired in a blaze of glory.

Owing to the demand of the boys of New York, Shorty Junior will once more appear as "Shorty Jr. on his Ear."

Wide Awake Library

IS THE BEST IN THE WORLD. NEW AND FIRST CLASS STORIES BY POPULAR
AUTHORS. EXCELLENT READING FOR BOTH SEXES.

Price 5 Cents per Copy.

READ THE LIST:

- | | | | | | |
|----|--------------------------------------|-----|-----------------------------------|-----|------------------------------------|
| 1 | TOM BROWN'S SCHOOLDAYS. | 37 | DICK LIGHTHEART IN LONDON. | 176 | HARKAWAY THE AVENGER. |
| 2 | THE PIRATE. | 38 | DICK LIGHTHEART'S VICTORY. | 177 | THE RIVAL CRUSOES. |
| 3 | ROBINSON CRUSOE. | 39 | THE ISLAND OF MYSTERY. | 178 | HARKAWAY IN AUSTRALIA. |
| 4 | JACK SHEPPARD. | 90 | DETECTIVE DAN. | 179 | " AND THE CONVICTS. |
| 5 | SINBAD, THE SAILOR. | 91 | CLAUDE DUVAL. | 180 | " AND THE BUSHRANGERS |
| 6 | PETER SIMPLE. | 92 | CLAUDE AND HIS PALS. | 181 | CHASED AROUND THE WORLD. |
| 7 | PANTOMIME JOE. | 93 | DUVAL AND DICK. | 182 | THE DETECTIVE'S MISTAKE. |
| 8 | SNARLEYOW, THE DOG FIEND. | 94 | CLAUDE IN A FIX. | 183 | CHIPS AND CHIN CHIN. |
| 9 | ALADDIN AND THE WONDERFUL LAMP. | 95 | DUVAL BETRAYED. | 184 | " " " " AMONG THE |
| 10 | POOR JACK. | 96 | ON THE SCAFFOLD. | | MORMONS. |
| 11 | TOMMY BOUNCE. | 97 | THE HIGHWAYMAN'S RIDE. | 185 | CHIPS AND CHIN CHIN'S ADVENT- |
| 12 | SHORTY; OR, KICKED INTO GOOD LUCK. | 98 | CLAUDE DUVAL'S DEAD SHOT. | | URES WITH INDIANS. |
| 13 | THE DEVIL'S DIAMOND. | 99 | BONNIE BLACK BESS. | 186 | CHIPS AND CHIN CHIN IN OMAHA. |
| 14 | SHORTY IN LUCK. | 100 | CLAUDE IN JAIL. | 187 | " " " " ST. LOUIS. |
| 15 | DICK DAUNTLESS. | 101 | DUVAL'S LIFE STRUGGLE. | 188 | " " " " NEW YORK. |
| 16 | SKINNY, THE TIN PEDLER. | 102 | CLAUDE AND THE NUNS. | 189 | JACK HAWLEY. |
| 17 | DICK TURPIN. | 103 | DUVAL IN THE CLOISTER. | 190 | TWO BOSTON BOYS. |
| 18 | GULLIVER'S TRAVELS. | 104 | CLAUDE AND THE LADY. | 191 | FRANK MARTIN, THE YOUNG RAJAH. |
| 19 | ALI BABA AND THE FORTY THIEVES. | 105 | DUVAL ON HAND. | 192 | THE LOCKSMITH'S APPRENTICE. |
| 20 | THE MULCAHY TWINS. | 106 | CLAUDE AND THE SPY. | 193 | THE CHARMERS AND THE CHARMED. |
| 21 | JACOB FAITHFUL. | 106 | DUVAL IN CHAINS. | 194 | THE RED CIRCLE. |
| 22 | OLIVER OPTIC'S ENGINEER SKETCHES. | 108 | CLAUDE'S BRIDE. | 195 | THE NEMESIS; OR, TRACKED TO |
| 23 | OLIVER TWIST. | 109 | DUVAL ON THE ROAD. | | THEIR DOOM. |
| 24 | THE IMAGE OF HIS FATHER. | 110 | CLAUDE'S DEED. | 196 | TOM TRUMP. |
| 25 | GENTLEMAN GEORGE. | 111 | DUVAL AND THE MAIDEN | 197 | THE BOY PILOT. |
| 26 | GENTLEMAN GEORGE AND HIS PAL. | 112 | CLAUDE IN THE TOILS. | 198 | SATAN'S TREE. |
| 27 | THE DEAD BOXER. | 113 | DUVAL AND THE CASKET. | 199 | THE SCHOOL ON WHEELS. |
| 28 | HARRY HALE. | 114 | CLAUDE AND HIS CHUM. | 200 | A LIGHTNING FLASH. |
| 29 | ONE OF THE BOYS OF NEW YORK. | 115 | DUVAL IN PERIL. | 201 | THE MYSTERY OF A MINUTE. |
| 30 | THE KING OF DIAMONDS. | 116 | CLAUDE AT BAY. | 202 | BOUND TO BE AN ACTOR. |
| 31 | THE FOUR KNAVES. | 117 | DUVAL AND LUKE. | 203 | ONE OF THE BOYS. |
| 32 | THE PIRATE DOCTOR. | 118 | DEATH OF CLAUDE DUVAL. | 204 | THE MYSTERY OF THE RED RIVER |
| 33 | JONATHAN WILD. | 119 | JACK HARKAWAY AND HIS SON'S AD- | 205 | THE MASKED MESSENGER. |
| 34 | THE PIRATECHIEF. | | VENTURES AROUND THE WORLD. | 206 | THE PRAIRIE PHANTOM. |
| 35 | THE SMUGGLER OF ST. MALO. | 120 | HARKAWAY AND HIS SON HOME- | 207 | THE YOUNG ENGINEER. |
| 36 | DICK CLINTON, THE MASKED HIGH- | | WARD BOUND. | 208 | FIGHTING AGAINST ODDS. |
| 37 | JOSEPHINE; OR, THE MAID OF THE | 121 | JACK RUSHTON. | 209 | HARRY HALSEY. |
| | GULF. | 122 | ON AND OFF THE STAGE. | 210 | DONNELL O'GIG. |
| 38 | NED SCARLET, THE DARING HIGH- | 123 | THE BUSH BOYS. | 211 | THE BURGLARS OF NEW YORK. |
| | WAYMAN. | 124 | THE RIVAL SCHOOLS. | 212 | JERRY O'KEEFE'S CRIMES. |
| 39 | PAUL JONES. | 125 | FRANK, THE FISHER BOY | 213 | DARE DEVIL DETECTIVE. |
| 40 | THE HANGMAN OF NEWGATE. | 126 | YOUNG TOM RODMAN. | 214 | GAME TO THE DEATH. |
| 41 | THE BLACK MASK. | 127 | SHORTY, JR., ON HIS EAR. | 215 | KICKAP O JOE. |
| 42 | DOT BOY FRITZ. | 128 | FRED SPANGLE. | 216 | THE STRUGGLE FOR A MINE. |
| 43 | DEMON OF THE DEEP. | 129 | THE YOUNG TRAGEDIAN. | 217 | STUMP. |
| 44 | MARK GRAHAM. | 130 | CLARENCE RHETT. | 218 | STUMP AT SCHOOL. |
| 45 | STARBOARD JACK. | 131 | PADDY M'GROARTY. | 219 | STUMP AT SEA. |
| 46 | SAN FRANCISCO BOB. | 132 | BRIAN THE BRAVE. | 220 | STUMP AND JACK HAWSER. |
| 47 | TOM, DICK AND THE —. | 133 | YANK, SHANK & CO. | 221 | STUMP'S RACKETS BELOW DECKS. |
| 48 | YANKEE PRIVATEER. | 134 | MASTER OF HIMSELF. | 222 | STUMP AND HIS CHUMS HOMEWARD |
| 49 | THE ROVER'S OATH. | 135 | JIM JAMS; OR, JACK OF ALL TRADES. | | BOUND. |
| 50 | CORKEY. | 136 | THE BOY BOHEMIAN. | 223 | THREE OF A KIND. |
| 51 | DICK LIGHTHEART. | 137 | THE MYSTERIOUS MESSENGER. | 224 | CHARLIE, MIKE, AND DON. |
| 52 | DICK LIGHTHEART'S TRIALS. | 138 | BURT, THE DETECTIVE. | 225 | THIRTEEN. |
| 53 | DICK LIGHTHEART'S TRIUMPH. | 139 | "12;" OR, TRACKED TO DEATH. | 226 | THE BROTHERHOOD OF DEATH. |
| 54 | CAPTAIN HAWKE. | 140 | THE YOUNG VENTRILOQUIST. | 227 | TRICKS. |
| 55 | THE BOSS BOY. | 141 | DENVER DICK. | 228 | UNDER THE GALLOWS. |
| 56 | SHORTY, JR.; OR, THE SON OF HIS DAD. | 142 | DICK DARING. | 229 | ADRIFF ON A FLOATING ISLAND. |
| 57 | THE PIRATE SCHOONER. | 143 | GIPIY BLANCHE. | 230 | FRED HAZLE. |
| 58 | THE GOLD HUNTERS. | 144 | THE BOY CLOWN. | 231 | SHOT IN THE DARK. |
| 59 | THE PIRATES OF AMERICA. | 145 | THREE YANKEE CHUMS. | 232 | DOONIE CRANDALL. |
| 60 | THE PIRATE CUTTER. | 146 | UNLUCKY TOM. | 233 | META, THE GIRL CRUSOE. |
| 61 | THE BLACK PIRATE. | 147 | LATHY. | 234 | TEDDY DOYLE. |
| 62 | CAPTAIN KYD; OR, THE PIRATE OF | 148 | THE SEA FIENDS. | 235 | A TRIP TO THE CENTER OF THE EARTH. |
| | HELL GATE. | 149 | UNDER THE OCEAN. | 236 | DRIFTING HARRY. |
| 63 | WILL WAFFLES. | 150 | ANDY HANDY. | 237 | RORY THE SMASHER. |
| 64 | THREE FINGERED JACK. | 151 | RED LEARY. | 238 | AN IRISH BOY'S LUCK. |
| 65 | | | | | |

Any of the above Unexcelled Books For Sale by all Newsdealers, or sent, Post Paid, on Receipt of Price, 5 Cents per Copy. Address

FRANK TOUSEY, PUBLISHER,

Box 2730.

180 WILLIAM STREET, NEW YORK.